To the Graduate Council:

I am submitting herewith a thesis written by Elizabeth Michelle Blackwell entitled "Daughters-in-law as Potential Caregivers to their Mothers-in-Law." I have examined the final copy of this thesis for form and content and recommend that it be accepted in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of Master of Science, with a major in Child and Family.

Julia A. Malia

Julia A. Malia, Major Professor

We have read this thesis
and recommend its acceptance:

Connie Steele

M. Jane Manis

Accepted for the Council:

Associate Vice Chancellor and
Dean of The Graduate School

Daughters-in-Law as Potential Caregivers to Their Mothers-in-Law

A Thesis
Presented for the
Master of Science
Degree
The University of Tennessee, Knoxville

ELIZABETH MICHELLE BLACKWELL
AUGUST 1996

Copyright 1996 by
Elizabeth Michelle Blackwell & Julia A. Malia
All rights reserved

DEDICATION

This thesis is dedicated to my mother, Carolyn L. Blackwell, who kept telling me I could do it, and whose constant love and support inspired and sustained me throughout this project and my education.
This thesis is also dedicated to my father, Ezbon Kimbrough Blackwell, Jr.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

I would like thank my major professor, Dr. Julia A. Malia, for her wonderful guidance, patience, encouragement, and understanding throughout this project. I also would like to thank my other committee members, Dr. Connie Steele and Dr. Lane Morris, for their encouragement and insight. I also would like to thank Dr. Ron Bruno for his support, and for allowing me to use his computer.

ABSTRACT

This study was an exploratory study with the purpose of better understanding (a) the relationship between mothers- and daughters-in-law and (b) the daughters-in-law's potential for providing care for their mothers-in-law. The main objective of the study is to look at factors affecting the daughter-in-law's potential for becoming a principal caregiver. In-depth interviews were conducted with 22 daughters-in-law, 10 of whose mothers-in-law also were interviewed. The questions asked during the personal interview and in the questionnaire that each participant filled out focused on the participant's perceptions of her past, present, and future relationship with her mother-in-law. The results of qualitative analysis include two main categories (caregiving and relationship between mother- and daughter-in-law), with subcategories for each category that emerged from the data using the grounded theory-building method. Overall, almost all the daughters-in-law expected to participate at some level in their mothers-in-law caregiving. They indicated that they would be willing to take on the task as needed, even if the relationship between them was not necessarily positive. This study challenges the myth that the relationship between mothers- and daughters-in-law is always a negative relationship.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

CHAPTER

I. INTRODUCTION.....1

II. REVIEW OF LITERATURE.....6

Caregiving of the Elderly.....6

Providing and Receiving Care for Women.....8

Relationships between Mothers- and Daughters-in-law.....13

III. METHOD.....17

Research Questions.....17

Sample.....18

Data Collection and Management.....20

Analysis.....23

Qualitative Analysis.....24

Quantitative Analysis.....29

IV. RESULTS.....30

Caregiving.....32

Family Discussion of Caregiving.....32

Sense of Responsibility.....34

Willingness to Live with Mother-in-Law.....39

Relationships Between Mother- and Daughter-in-Law.....42

Contact.....46

Quality of Relationship.....48

Maturity Level.....51

Support from Husband.....55

Support for Husband.....59

Would the Daughter-in-Law Go to Her Mother-in-Law for Advice.....63

Daughters-in-Law's Advice to New Daughters-in-Law.....63

Daughters-in-Law's Advice to New Mothers-in-Law.....66

Americans' Attitudes Towards In-Laws.....68

V. CONCLUSION AND DISCUSSION.....71

VI. IMPLICATIONS.....79

REFERENCES.....83

VITA.....87

APPENDICES.....88

Appendix A: Informed Consent

Appendix B: Interview schedule

Appendix C: Additional Questions Used as Follow-up Probes to Questions in the Interview Schedule

Appendix D: Written Questionnaire

Appendix E: Frequencies of Daughters-in-Law and Mothers-in-Law and the Paired Questions

Appendix F: Documents Indexed by Nodes (Categories)

Appendix G: Example of a Text Search (String Search)

Appendix H: Caregiving (Full Node)

Appendix I: Family Discussion of Caregiving Issues (Caregiving Node)

Appendix J: Sense of Responsibility for Mother-in-Law's Care (Caregiving Node)

Appendix K: Willingness to Live with Mother-in-Law (Caregiving Node)

Appendix L: Characterization of Relationship with Mother-in-Law (Positive, Negative, or Mixed, Plus Explanation) (Relationship Node)

Appendix M: Contact Between Daughter- and Mother-in-Law (Relationship Node)

Appendix N: Perceived Importance of Quality of Relationship with Mother-in-Law (Relationship Node)

Appendix O: Point in Relationship Where Daughter-in-Law Reaches Maturity (Relationship Node)

Appendix P: Perception of Support From Husband (Relationship Node)

Appendix Q: Perception of Support For Husband (Relationship Node)

Appendix R: Would the Daughter-in-Law Go to Her Mother-in-Law for Advice? (Advice Node)

Appendix S: Daughter-in-Law's Advice for a Brand New Daughter-in-Law (Advice Node)

Appendix T: Daughter-in-Law's Advice for a Brand New Mother-in-Law (Advice Node)

Appendix U: Perceived Changes in Americans' Attitudes (Americans Attitudes Node)

I. INTRODUCTION

Caregiving of the elderly has become one of the most important issues for the American public and will only increase in importance in the future. The relative proportion of the total U.S. population who are elderly (age 65 and older) is continually increasing. According to the 1990 U.S. Census, the number of people over 65 was greater than 31 million, representing 12.5% of the total population (U.S. Bureau of Census Statistical Abstract, 1995).

Determining the needs of caregivers to the elderly and of their families will be critical as the proportion of the over-65 population expands. The median age of the total population in the U.S. has risen from 28.0 years in 1970 to 32.8 in 1990, and the projections are that it will continue to increase, particularly once the Baby Boomers (i.e., the cohort born 1945-1959) join the ranks of the elderly (U.S. Census Bureau, 1995). For many individual American families and the society at large, availability of money and resources for long-term care of the elderly is likely to become a crisis.

A widely-held belief in American society is that the government provides most of the care of the elderly. It is assumed that, since the evolution of the Industrial Age, the mobility of Americans for employment has created physical distance between adult children and their parents that has

made it impossible for most adult children to provide direct essential informal care of their parents when it is needed. This belief has created the notion of the "isolated nuclear family," a myth that to a certain degree still influences general societal thought (Shanas, 1979; Brody, 1981). In fact, however, researchers have shown that adult children are the primary means of care for the elderly today (Brody, 1986; Kivett, 1989; Shanas, 1979, 1980; Sussman, 1965). Families apparently make every effort to provide care for their elderly members in order to prevent placement in a more formal setting like a nursing home (Brody, 1981). However, because of the mobility of Americans and the prevalent need to live where work is available, an elder member may not live in close proximity to the younger members of the family. And when a family has only one or two children, it is more difficult to provide the kind of direct care that may be needed or wanted by all family members. How do families make the decision of who will provide the care for an elder member? Do families discuss who and what support to provide for the elder member needing help? How families deal with these potential new roles and dilemmas will shape the quality of care that America's elder women and men will receive. It also will be a determining factor in what role of the government in the caregiving process will be seen as necessary.

The availability of social support for caregivers plays a crucial role in alleviating their feelings of stress. Schulz, O'Brien, Bookwala, and Fleissner (1995) reviewed the literature regarding caregivers for dementia patients that was published between 1990-1995 and found that authors frequently reported a relationship between depression, anxiety, social support, and physical morbidity (morbidity meaning any departure, subjective or objective, from a state of physiological or psychological well-being, in this sense, sickness, illness, and morbid condition are similarly defined and synonomous, according to Last, 1995). On the other hand, in Kramer and Kipnis' (1995) study, "Caregivers who reported higher availability of social support and resources had less negative outcomes than caregivers with less support" (p. 346). Programs such as Meals on Wheels, Chores, and other services that provide respite for the caregiver are important, as are other options for the elderly, such as assisted living quarters, that let the elderly safely maintain a sense of independence. With these types of support services available, the caregiver can aid the elder family member without disrupting either home environment by having to merge households.

As the Baby Boomers reach the over-65 generation, increased availability of services and their easy accessibility will be significant to maintaining an adequate level of care for the elderly. The availability of

alternatives to placing the elderly in a nursing home or having them live with their children will be important in alleviating family members' respective feelings of guilt and/or sense of being overburdened.

The "graying of America" is in large part a women's phenomenon (Mancini & Blieszner, 1989) because of both the longer life expectancy of women and the larger proportion of female caregivers. As women grow older and need daily assistance and caregiving, most often it is other women who provide this help. When there is no daughter or when a daughter is not in close proximity, the responsibility often falls to a daughter-in-law (Blieszner & Mancini, 1987). As the Baby Boomers, who have comparatively fewer children to provide them with support, become part of the older generation, there may be a dramatic increase in the number of daughters-in-law who function as caregivers for their mothers-in-law (Malia, 1994).

The mother-in-law and daughter-in-law relationship has been touted most often as one of conflict and animosity. However, the few available studies reporting research on this topic do not indicate that this relationship is always one of conflict (Fischer, 1983; Marotz-Baden & Cowan, 1987; Kivett, 1989). Developing a greater understanding of the nature of mother- and daughter-in-law relationships, as well as the caregiver and care-recipient roles and relationships

and how families in which daughters-in-law are potential caregivers deal with these issues, is the purpose of this study.

II. REVIEW OF LITERATURE

For this study, there are two relevant areas of research literature: (a) caregiving of the elderly and (b) relationships between mothers- and daughters-in-law. Literature regarding the caregiver role and the needs of both the caregiver and the elderly recipient will be reviewed. Research in the area of relationships between mothers- and daughters-in-law also will be reviewed, although the literature on this topic is not very extensive.

Caregiving of the Elderly

Aging is a natural process for all human beings. Due to improvements in medical technology, human life expectancy has expanded dramatically over the last 80 years, increasing from 47 to 75 years in the United States (Mancini & Blieszner, 1991). The elderly population made up only 4% of the total U.S. population in 1900 (Brody, 1981). With the influx of the Baby Boomers entering the over-65 group, it is projected that by the year 2000 the elderly will constitute 13% of the population (Lowy, 1989). According to projections from the U.S. Census Bureau (1995), by the year 2015 the over-65 group will constitute 16.8% of the total population. And with the longer life expectancy and

continuing medical advances, older people with chronic illnesses are living longer, thereby increasing the average duration of their need for care (Brody, 1986).

It is the family, not the government, that provides the bulk of care for the elderly (Brody, 1986; Lang & Brody, 1983). Most people now can expect to be in the situation of having to help at least one elderly relative at some point in their lives, as well as to be in need of help themselves as they age.

For most of the elderly, relying on someone else for support and care is not a situation in which the elderly wish to live. Socialization of Americans is toward living in an independent state, not one of dependence (Lowy, 1989). Having others manage one's life represents a lack of control and creates a sense of dependence. Social pressure towards independence creates inner conflict for the elderly who need to have someone to help but who also wish to maintain a major degree of independence (Lowy, 1989).

For the elderly, the first and most fundamental part of independence is not having to worry about economic and financial security, which means having one's basic needs such as food and shelter met (Lowy, 1989). Financial security is especially important in connection with the

issue of health care (i.e., whether or not money will always be available to provide needed health care). Socio-emotional factors are also important to maintaining an elderly person's sense of independence, although "the wish to be independent is often in conflict with the wish to be taken care of" (Lowy, 1989, p. 139).

Deciding how to distinguish the level and type of responsibility and care needed to assist elderly relatives is best negotiated among all relevant family members. For instance, according to Mancini and Blieszner (1989), the expectation of older parents is for more intangible care "such as affection, thoughtfulness and open communication" (p. 276), while the younger generation's perceptions of types of care needed are for the more tangible aspects of caregiving, such as handling the finances of their parent. Clearly there is a discrepancy among family members' caregiving expectations that somehow needs to be resolved.

Providing and Receiving Care for Women

Life expectancy is considerably longer for women than for men, making the issue of their potential need for care more prominent for women than for men (Mancini & Blieszner, 1991). Researchers have established that care of the

elderly normally has fallen on women in the family (Brody, 1986).

Why are women the primary caregivers of the elderly? It is not because men feel less responsible; men want to provide assistance to their aging parents as much as women do (Gelder, 1989-1990). However, traditionally men have tended to supply physical resources such as money, while women have tended to provide direct-care services (Gelder, 1989-1990). Women usually provide both activities of daily living, meaning day-to-day care (e.g., shopping, laundry, and preparing meals), and affective services, meaning more emotionally supportive services such as giving advice and being emotionally responsive. In Lang and Brody's (1983) study on the characteristics of help provided by middle-aged daughters, instrumental services were broken down as follows: food shopping, travel, laundry, meal preparation, and housework. Additional instrumental services include the more personal care services that women often need, such as bathing, taking medication, dressing, and getting around the house. The tendency is for women to provide the more instrumental services along with affective support and men only part of the affective support. How women successfully or unsuccessfully manage the extra tasks as well as the

emotional aspects of caregiving and how these activities affect their lives is important to understand in order to aid those who undertake the anticipated increase in caregiving responsibilities in the future.

With changing gender roles and today's economic pressures, women have become a large part of the American work force. According to Marks' (1996) study utilizing the National Survey of Families and Households, employed women who work 45 hours or more a week are significantly more likely to be a caregiver than their male counterparts. This situation may create competing values regarding how a woman spends her time and energy when she tries to fulfill multiple family roles as a caretaker for her children and husband along with her parents and/or parents-in-law (Brody, 1981). For middle-aged women, the tasks of being an employee as well as a wife, mother, grandmother, homemaker, and caregiver can be very difficult to manage.

The phrase <u>women in the middle</u> has been coined to describe the emerging phenomenon of middle-aged women trying to juggle multiple roles (Brody, 1981). "A woman in the middle may occupy either the second or third lineal position in a four-generation family, a phenomenon that is now so common that more than two-fifths of all older people are at

the top of such a family tree" (Brody, 1981, p. 472). These women in the middle face dilemmas as to whether they should or should not quit their paid jobs in order to care for their children and members of their parents' generation. Along with the practical considerations of caregiving, they face ethical dilemmas. They may ask themselves, for example: "If I quit my job, will my children's college money also be sacrificed?" or "Do I really know that the nursing home will provide good care?"

Stoller (1983) in studying parental caregiving concluded that working women did not spend less caregiving time as compared to nonworking women. Rather, she hypothesized, these working women were coping by "reallocating domestic production activity and most probably, decreasing their leisure time" (p. 857). Long-term research is needed to determine the extent to which this is true and how a decrease in leisure time affects women's emotional and physical well-being and their family's health. For instance, in their review of literature about research on dementia patients published from 1990 to 1995, Schulz et al. (1995) were unable to link caregiving and individual characteristics to health effects. Part of the criticism of the studies is that researchers have relied

mainly upon self-report. However, it was found that two demographic variables consistently were related to depression: socioeconomic status and the nature of the caregiver's relationship to the patient (Schultz et al., 1995).

The attitudes of younger generations towards family also have a dramatic impact on the types of aid that will be available in the future to older generations. "It has been assumed that what one generation does for another is a behavioral indicator of concern, respect, caring and the quality of family life" (Mancini & Blieszner, 1989, p. 279). For instance, Brody, Johnsen, Fulcomer, and Lang's (1983) study indicated that today's younger generation generally holds a more egalitarian attitude, expecting both males and females to provide parental care. However, this is not true for the older generations. And the oldest generation in the study endorsed the use of more formal services to provide parental care (Mancini & Blieszner, 1989), citing that they did not want to be a burden on the family. In general, all generations endorsed providing some form of aid to the elder parent but not necessarily sharing their households (Mancini & Blieszner, 1989).

Relationships between Mothers- and Daughters-in-Law

As the Baby Boomers become part of the 65-and-older generation, more families and especially the women members will find themselves in the position of having to decide whether or not to utilize more formal caregiving services to supplement or replace their own efforts to provide support that older members require. In Marks' (1996) study with a 13,017 sampling size, more than one in six (17.8%) adult women reported providing some kind of care for an elderly member of the family. As the need for elder care continues to rise, it is likely that more daughters-in-law will be involved in making and implementing families' caregiving decisions.

The relationship between daughters-in-law and mothers-in-law is complex and has not yet received a lot of independent study (Malia, 1994). Research has concentrated on mothers and their daughters, sometimes including the daughters-in-law as part of the population. In Stoller's (1983) study, only 24 out of a total of 502 potential primary caregivers were daughters-in-law (representing approximately 4.8%). Ten years later, Merrill's (1993) research on parental caregiving reported that 15% of 658 primary caregivers were daughters-in-law. In a longitudinal

study of kin-groups' experiences of relatives with Alzheimer's Disease, Globerman (1996) analyzed qualitative data from 6 daughters- and 10 sons-in-law. The daughters-in-law in the study cited as their reason for being caregivers that they "did the work that needed to be done without being asked" (p. 40). Their husband or his relatives were not providing what the care-recipient needed so the daughters-in-law stepped in and provided this care. The daughters-in-law cited a sense of obligation tied with wanting to aid their husbands as the main motivating principles behind helping their mothers-in-law.

Frequent interaction between daughters- and mothers-in-law may play a key role in creating positive relationships between them. In Kivett's (1989) study, 91% of the mothers-in-law reported getting along very well with their daughters-in-law. Kivett attributed close geographical proximity and its resultant frequent contacts as an important factor in the bonding between the mother-in-law and daughter-in-law. Jackson and Berg-Cross' (1988) research on mother-in-law and daughter-in-law relationships among African-American women found that the more frequent the women's phone contact, the more positive was their relationship. Another significant finding in the study was

that the less the daughter-in-law initiated contact, the more likely she was to have a negative relationship with her mother-in-law (Jackson & Berg-Cross, 1988).

In Merrill's (1993) research comparing differences between the contributions of daughters and daughters-in-law to caregiving, the daughters-in-law were just as likely to define themselves as primary caregivers as the daughters. The daughters-in-law also provided as much instrumental support to assist with the older women's activities of daily living as did the daughters. However, Merrill reported that overall the daughters-in-law did not provide "as extensive a caregiving role as daughters for a central dimension of caregiving, the numbers of hours of care provided" (p.86) and that 85% of the caregivers were daughters.

The present study addresses issues raised by Merrill (1993, p.87):

> Future research may want to address the motivating conditions under which daughters-in-law become caregivers. Are they the ones less likely to distinguish affinal versus consaguineal kin and, if so, why? Results of this research suggest many daughters-in-law become caregivers because daughters are not available to do so.

The fact that today there are many more daughters than daughters-in-law as caregivers should be considered in evaluating results of studies such as Merrill's (1993). However, it is also important to keep in mind that these studies show that daughters-in-law and mothers-in-law do tend to get along well together and many daughters-in-law do provide crucial aid to their mothers-in-law.

III. METHOD

This study explores daughters-in-law and mothers-in-law as they relate and interact, with a particular focus on the women's perceptions of the possibility of the daughter-in-law becoming caregiver to her mother-in-law. The main objective of the study is to look at factors affecting the daughter-in-law's potential for becoming a principal caregiver for her mother-in-law. A comparison also is made between perceptions of ten of the daughters-in-law when paired with perceptions of their mothers-in-law, evaluating how both responded regarding the likelihood of the daughter-in-law being a caregiver to the mother-in-law. This study is part of a larger ongoing research project directed by Dr. Julia A. Malia. The interview questions were developed by Dr. Julia A. Malia based on previous research and experience in this area.

Research Questions

1. How do daughters-in-law perceive the nature of their relationship to their mothers-in-law?
2. What factors in the mother-in-law/daughter-in-law relationship and in their family life influence the

likelihood that the daughter-in-law will become a caregiver to the mother-in-law?

3. What advice would the daughters-in-law give to brand new mothers- and daughters-in-law?

4. What are the daughters-in-law's perceptions of Americans' attitudes towards in-laws and how have they changed overtime?

Sample

Data were collected from a convenience sample of women in Knox County, Tennessee, and surrounding vicinity beginning in 1993. Sampling criteria were set as follows:

- Mother-in-law likely to be approaching the life cycle transition point at which she may need day-to-day assistance within the next decade or so, preferably aged seventy or older.
- Daughter-in-law married to the son of the current mother-in-law for an extended period, preferably for a least ten years.

There are a total of 22 daughters-in-law and 10 mothers-in-law who have participated in this project to date. Within this sample, there are 10 matched pairs of same-family mothers- and daughters-in-law. The initial plan

of the larger project was to have the entire sample be made up of matched pairs of mothers- and daughters-in-law. However, due to frequent refusals to permit contacting mothers-in-law, who were perceived as negative influences, the protocol was changed, and some daughters-in-law were interviewed without their mothers-in-law's participation. Some subjects were contacted through church or social organizations, some through the snowball technique, and some through chance conversations about the senior researcher's work.

The present study focuses predominantly on information from the daughters-in-law. Two daughters-in-law in the sample reported self-identification with a partial Native-American heritage, and the remainder reported self-identification solely with a European-American heritage. Daughters-in-law had been married to their mothers-in-law's sons between 12 and 30 years except for one daughter-in-law who had been married only one year. Age of daughters-in-law ranged from 21 to 62 years. Almost all of the daughters-in-law had college training and four held Master's degrees. Seventeen daughters-in-law reported gross family incomes of more than $50,000, and four daughters-in-law reported family incomes between $25,000-50,000. Only one daughter-in-law

reported family income below $25,000. Twelve daughters-in-law reported their religious preference as Protestant and five as Catholic; four of the daughters-in-law reported no religious preference at all.

Limited data from the mothers-in-law were used in this study for comparison with their daughters-in-law's responses to some questions. Mothers-in-law in the sample included six widows, four currently married women, and two divorced women. The mothers-in-law all reported European-American heritage. The age of the mothers-in-law ranged from 57 to 87 years. Three mothers-in-law reported high school as their highest level of educational attainment, five had finished college, one had a Master's degree, and two had received other types of educational training. Three mothers-in-law reported family income above $50,000, three reported between family income between $25,000-50,000, and three reported family income below $25,000. Ten mothers-in-law identified themselves as Protestants and two as Catholics.

Data Collection and Management

This study employed both a self-report survey questionnaire and in-depth interviews for data collection.

Participation was voluntary, and participants signed informed consent forms (see Appendix A) before data were collected. The interviews were semi-structured, guided by a schedule of open-ended questions (see Appendix B) with follow-up queries as deemed appropriate by the interviewer (i.e., the interviewer did investigate for further information based upon the respondent's answers when necessary for clarification and further understanding) (see Appendix C). The interviews were audiotaped and usually were one to two hours in length. The interviews were transcribed verbatim to ensure accuracy of information. The questions asked during the personal interview and in the questionnaire that each participant filled out (see Appendix D) focused on the participant's perceptions of their past, present, and future relationships with her mother-in-law. The questionnaire and personal interview also included items concerning family discussion of care-related issues as well as of family decision-making processes that could influence the potential involvement or overburdening of the daughter-in-law caregiver. In this study, there were a few cases in which the daughter-in-law's family already has been in the position of discussing, deciding, and implementing different levels of caregiving. This study examines aspects of the

nature of the women's relationship that may influence the daughter-in-law's potential for accepting a caregiver role, as well as how that role could play out in the future. Data from the written questionnaire are used to clarify, reinforce, and supplement the information from the transcribed interview of each participant.

Analysis

The daughter-in-law's perceptions of her family life, relationship with her mother-in-law, and how likely is the possibility that she will become a caregiver for her mother-in-law were explored by means of qualitative analysis with supportive information from quantitative analysis information. An additional facet of this project compared responses of the daughters-in-law when paired with responses of their mothers-in-law regarding their respective perceptions of the likelihood that the younger woman will become caregiver to the older woman at some time in the future.

The qualitative analysis conducted in this study was directed by the grounded theory-building process utilizing the computer program Non-numerical Unstructured Data Indexing Searching Theorizing (NUD-IST) (Richards &

Richards, 1991). Grounded theory is used because it is a methodology that generates a theory that emerges from the raw data. Since daughter-in-law and mother-in-law relationships have not been extensively explored, a methodology that derives theory from the raw data was deemed appropriate. Due to the small size of the sample, quantitative analysis has been used to report only on descriptive statistics (see Appendix E) that supplement the qualitative analysis.

Qualitative Analysis

Grounded theory building primarily is used to understand and derive original theory about a phenomenon based on open-ended information that emerges from the phenomenon itself (Glaser & Strauss, 1967). It is a research process that generates theory from the data, utilizing the constant comparative method of analysis (i.e., the process of comparing both differences and similarities within the phenomenon that emerge from the collected data) (Glaser & Strauss, 1967). Grounded theorists are interested in discovering the process not simply of the order or continual stages of a phenomenon, "but [also] of reciprocal changes in patterns of action/interaction and in

relationship with changes of conditions either internal or external to the process itself" (Strauss & Corbin, 1990, p. 278) This method of research is designed to build theory that breaks through biases that can be a part of research and to develop an explanatory theory that is reality based (Strauss & Corbin, 1990). This strength of the grounded theory-building process was seen as particularly important in the present study because of the traditional bias of society against mothers-in-law.

Grounded theory building consist of four basic stages of constant comparative analysis. These stages are:

1. Comparing incidents applicable to each category
2. Integrating categories and their properties
3. Delimiting the theory
4. Writing the theory (Glaser & Strauss, 1967, p.105)

In the first stage, the researcher begins by coding the data into as many categories ("classification of concepts") (Strauss & Corbin, 1990, p.61) as possible. The defining rule for this method is, "While coding an incident for a category, compare it with the previous incidents in the same and different groups coded in the same category" (Glaser & Strauss, 1967, p. 106). For example, if the researcher codes an incident of "negative feelings" towards the mother-

in-law, the researcher also compares this incident with the previously coded incidents in the same category. The main type of coding in this stage is open coding. Each interview is analyzed and compared to each subsequent interview comparing incident to incident. Open coding can be done line-by-line, by sentence or paragraph, or by looking at the entire document (Strauss & Corbin, 1990). This study employed both line-by-line and paragraph-by-paragraph coding, noting and comparing key words from interview to interview. In this stage, it is important to return continually to the data until the categories become theoretically saturated (Glaser & Strauss, 1967; Strauss & Corbin, 1990). Eventually properties of a category begin to emerge, and incidents are compared with the properties as well as the previous incidents (categories). The term property is defined as "attributes or characteristics pertaining to a category" (Strauss & Corbin, 1990, p.61).

> The analyst starts thinking in terms of the full range of types or continua of the category, its dimensions, the conditions under which it is pronounced or minimized, its major consequences, its relations to other categories, and its other properties (Glaser & Strauss, 1967, p. 106).

This evolution signals the second stage of the process. In this stage comparison of incidents to properties as well as incidents to incidents is the method of analysis. As continual comparisons are made, some properties start to become integrated. As the categories and properties become integrated, the theory then begins developing. At this stage, the researcher is "breaking down and out of the story for clear integration of the theory" (Glaser & Strauss, 1967, p. 108).

The third stage, delimiting theory, involves taking out properties that are not relevant and clarifying or noting inconsistencies. This stage also involves reduction, meaning the researcher may discover underlying uniformities in the original set of categories, thereby reducing the properties and aiding in the formulation of the theory.

The last stage is the discussion and writing up of the theory (Glaser & Strauss, 1967). This study includes discussion; however, theoretical saturation has not yet been achieved, and, therefore the study's results will not include the writing of theory. However, recommendations are made for the larger study to aid in achieving theoretical saturation.

This research project utilized the grounded theory-

building process to help develop exploratory theory that will be further developed and tested in other aspects of the larger study. When there are insufficient data to determine the basis for theory, the categories and properties within these categories can be reported as results with supportive direct quotes to provide evidence for these categories and properties. Further recommendations will be made in order to aid development of a theory.

The NUD-IST program was used to provide efficient data management in developing concepts, themes, and categories. The program was developed for any type of analysis of unstructured data. However, the originators of the program have emphasized the grounded theory-building capabilities of NUD-IST (Richards & Richards, 1991).

NUD-IST has a typical document database for managing the data; however, an added feature important to qualitative analysis is that of a separate index database. This feature allows for category management because the researcher can use it to develop an unlimited number of categories and subcategories that can be modified as needed for analysis (Q.R.S. NUD-IST Manual, Version 3.0). This management feature also allows easy access to cross references, which sometimes can be missed due to the expansiveness of

qualitative analysis. This flexibility of data management greatly enhances the utility of a computer system for qualitative analysis.

The transcribed interviews were imported into the NUD-IST program, where they were read and re-read looking for and marking categories. The concepts became categories and, with further analysis, the concepts formed themes and sub-themes. In addition, as a mechanism for reliability, other sorting and resorting techniques of NUD-IST were used to establish categories (i.e., themes/patterns). For example, such a technique was used to compare information from node to node, looking for similarities to consolidate categories with like properties. Also string and pattern searches (for an example, see Appendix G) were used by searching key words or phrases, which were deemed appropriate for aid in examining reliability. The grounded theory-building steps were followed for the categories to emerge directly from the data.

Quantitative Analysis

The quantitative analysis conducted in this study (see Appendix E) gave reports of frequencies of the respondents' answers that support or contradict the categories developed

in the qualitative analysis, as well as other basic information about the sample. A comparison of the nature of the in-law relationship and the likelihood of the daughter-in-law providing caregiving will be reported for the ten daughters-in-law matched with their mothers-in-law.

IV. RESULTS

The results of this study include two main categories (caregiving and relationship between mother- and daughter-in-law), with subcategories for each category that emerged from the data. The study also examined what advice the daughter-in-law would give to brand new mothers- and daughters-in-law. Finally, the study also looked at what the daughters-in-law perceived to be Americans' attitudes toward in-laws today and how attitudes may have changed since they were children.

Table 1 lists the two major categories that emerged during analysis, along with the subcategories that comprise each major category. Each category and its properties along with the subsequent subcategories is presented with representative quotes from the interviews as evidence backing up this categorization. All quotes used in developing categories and in the text are listed in Appendices E-U and are indexed by category and document number with corresponding text unit numbers and citation of cross-referenced categories.

Table 1

Analysis of Nodes

Each number to the left represents a category (node), and each subsequent number represents the subcategories developed in the analysis. The main categories identified in this study are as follows: (1) Caregiving, (4) Relationship, (6) Advice, and (7) Americans' Attitudes.

Category #	Category Name
(1)	/Caregiving -
(1 1)	/Caregiving -/Responsible (Sense of)
(1 2)	/Caregiving -/Lives with (Willing to)
(1 3)	/Caregiving -/Discussion of (Caregiving)
(3)*	/Raw data**
(3 2)	/Raw data/A Text Search***
(3 2 1)	/Raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(3 2 1 1)	/Raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4)	/Relationship
(4 1)	/Relationship/Contact (with Mother-in-Law)
(4 2)	/Relationship/Support (from Husband)
(4 2 1)	/Relationship/Support/For Husband
(4 3)	/Relationship/Quality of
(4 3 1)	/Relationship/Quality of/positive
(4 3 1 1)	/Relationship/Quality of/positive/A Text Search
(4 4)	/Relationship/Maturity Level
(5)	/Questions (Probes, not in original)
(6)	/Advice
(6 1)	/Advice/Mother-in-Law
(6 2)	/Advice/Daughter-in-Law
(7)	/Americans' Attitudes

* Node 2 was eliminated and part of the node attached to node 4 after conducting the second stage of the grounded theory-building method.
** The term raw data, represents a category in the NUD-IST program in which searches such as string and pattern searches can be placed.
*** The term a text search indicates different string and pattern searches.

Caregiving (see Appendix H)

From analysis of the personal interviews with the daughters-in-law emerged three subcategories in the area of caregiving: (a) family discussion of caregiving, (b) sense of responsibility, and (c) willingness to live with the mother-in-law. Each of these subcategories has consistent properties that are described.

Family Discussion of Caregiving (see Appendix I)

When asked in the written questionnaire, "Have you and/or your husband ever discussed with your mother-in-law what will happen if she can no longer live independently without assistance?", half of the daughters-in-law in the sample responded they had discussed it and half had not. In this study, three of the daughters-in-law already were providing some level of current caregiving to their mother-in-law, and, therefore, had already discussed issues of caregiving. However, when asked, "Have you and/or your husband ever discussed with your mother-in-law what will happen if she needs institutional care, such as a nursing home?", in the total sample (n=22) only 36% had discussed this question while 64% had not.

In the transcribed personal interviews, daughters-in-law indicated that discussing whether or not an elder member of the family will need caregiving and what will be done is not something they wished to think about or typically talk about. One daughter-in-law put it this way: "I don't know. She is so energetic and vibrant, you just don't think about that happening, but I know that it possibly could" (D00019, 218). She also stated, "It's not positive and [you] don't want to talk about it" (278). While caregiving of the elderly is a topic that was not discussed extensively by these daughters-in-law and their families, all indicated they understand there will be a point at which help will be needed. As one daughter-in-law stated, "No, I guess we wait until they---they're [our parents are] all so healthy and maybe that <u>should</u> be talked about" (D00019, 246).

Overall, most daughters-in-law reported that the issue of what will happen if their mother-in-law cannot live independently had not been discussed extensively in their family. Only half reported discussing these issues at all, including the three mothers-in-law who were currently in a care-receiving situation with the daughters-in-law providing some level of caregiving.

Sense of Responsibility (see Appendix J)

When asked in the written questionnaire, "How likely is it that you will give assistance to your mother-in-law when she needs help day-to-day in order to live independently?", ten daughters-in-law reported "very likely," eight "perhaps," and three "not very likely" (with one missing), and a cumulative percentage of 86% reporting "very likely" and "perhaps."

Ten of the daughters-in-law were paired with their mothers-in-law and their answers to likelihood of becoming caregiver were compared (see Table 2). There were a total of five daughters-in-law reporting a higher score than their mothers-in-law and four with the same score; only one daughter-in-law reported a lower score than her mother-in-law. None of the ten daughters-in-law perceived her likelihood of becoming caregiver as "not very likely." Four of the daughters-in-law and mothers-in-law agreed that it was "very likely" that the daughter-in-law would become a caregiver. Two of the mothers-in-law answered it was "not very likely," whereas their daughters-in-law answered "perhaps." One daughter-in-law reported that she thought she "perhaps" would become a caregiver to her mother-in-law, who thought it "very likely" that she would. Only two of

the pairs had a difference score of -2, with the daughters-in-law reporting it was "very likely" and the mothers-in-law reporting it was "not very likely" that the daughters-in-law would become their caregiver.

When the younger women discussed their likelihood of becoming caregivers during the personal interview, the theme of responsibility emerged consistently across the transcriptions. In this category, the daughters-in-law talked about providing care to their mothers-in-law as something that someone who is "responsible" does. In most cases, the daughters-in-law indicated that they would "do what has to be done" if that became necessary. As stated by one daughter-in-law when answering the question, "Is it likely that you will become caregiver to both [your mother and your mother-in-law] at the same time?":

> A: I don't know. They are within five years of each other agewise, so it is very likely I could. My mother is five hours away, and I cannot see her--unless she is very ill or unable to take care of herself--moving here. I worry about distance. With J.'s [my husband's] mother being right here in town, ***I guess I assumed that we would take an active role there.*** She has daughters here also. There would be adjustments to

Table 2

Paired responses to Question 31.

Comparison to paired responses to "How likely is it that you will give assistance to your mother-in-law when she needs help day-to-day in order to live independently?"

ID #	Daughter-in-Law Response	Mother-in-Law Response	Difference Score
3	3	3	VL/0
4	3	3	VL/0
5	2	1	P/-1
6	3	1	VL/-2
7	3	1	VL/-2
8	2	1	P/-1
9	3	3	VL/0
10	2	3	P/+1
11	3	3	VL/0
19	3	2	VL/-1

1=Not Very Likely (NL)
2=Perhaps (P)
3=Very Likely (VL)

The difference score starts with the daughter-in-law's answer and shows the difference (one response category or two response categories) and direction(- meaning toward not very likely or + meaning toward very likely) of the mother-in-law's answer.

make all the way around. If it happens, it happens. I would have to say I would not look forward to it, ***but I would certainly say this is something we need to do or we can certainly do.***

Q: Both of them at the same time?

A: That would be very difficult. Never thought about that, but it could [happen] I guess.

Q: Are you and your husband in accord about these things? The role you would play?

A: We've never talked about it. ***I think it is just a thing we would do what we had to do.*** But we have never sat down and said, "If Mom needs help, Ma. can do this, M. can do that, and we'll do this." I will say that when we built our home, we built a basement area that is there and is accessible from the outside without any steps that if need be a parent could live there. We didn't build that especially for that. But that is the extent we've talked about it. It's not positive and [you] don't want to talk about it. ***But when it happens, we'll deal with it.*** [emphasis added] (D00019, 260-262, 269-278)

Even when the daughter-in-law did not particularly want to provide any level of care, when no one else will take responsibility, they in general reported being willing to consider taking responsibility. One daughter-in-law, when describing how her family managed caregiving of her mother-in-law, stated she would not accept a nursing home arrangement for her mother-in-law. She said:

> A: They [my husband and his family] dreaded what was going to happen because they both saw that it was going to be more their responsibility and yet, when it came right down to it, there was a fair amount of talking around the idea of who would take the responsibility. Within the last year or so, I remember the day I heard D. [my husband] say on the phone something about Mother not having enough money to pay for long-time care for very long and the cost is extraordinary. We all knew what her finances were because she could no longer manage her money anymore. I heard my husband say she can come to a nursing home down here where it might be less expense. I remember thinking, "God damn, no way!" I didn't say anything and ***I even talked to somebody about some of the resources that were here,*** and then things began to turn the other way. I told D. it would not have

worked because he would have done what he thought should be done and it wouldn't have been enough.

Q: Would you have stepped in?

A: My mother was really worried I was going to let that happen because ***she knew I would do that.*** [emphasis added] (D0022, 144-149)

To summarize, even though caregiving is not something that most people wish to think about, it is something that most of us will face at some point in the future. The daughters-in-law realize this fact and have indicated that when the issue presents itself, they will do what is necessary, the responsible thing to do. This sense of responsibility and doing what has to be done was expressed aptly by one daughter-in-law: "I guess it is in your nature, who responds and sees needs" (D0014, 379).

Willingness to Live with Mother-in-Law (see Appendix K)

Many of the daughters-in-law stated that they would not want their mothers-in-law to live with them. When asked, "How would you feel about your mother-in-law living with you at least part of the year?", one participant said:

A: It's not that I'm not willing to go take care of her, but I don't want her living in my house and I

don't want to live in hers. (D007A, 90)

One daughter-in-law, when asked what she would do if the mother-in-law's daughter was no longer around, responded, "She [my sister-in-law] would just have to move back is all I can say---because I wouldn't let her [my mother-in-law] move in with us, and I certainly wouldn't go up there and move in and take care of her" (D0013a, 232).

The daughters-in-law also generally believed that their husbands would not want nor be able to handle their mothers (i.e., the participants' mothers-in-law) living with them. One daughter-in-law, when asked about the possibility of both her mother and mother-in-law living with her, stated, "Now F. [my mother-in-law], I don't know. I'm afraid it would drive S. [my husband] crazy, either one of them [either my mother or mother-in-law]" (D0010, 318). Another daughter-in-law stated, "I can safely say that he would not want them living with us" (D00027, 72).

A few of the daughters-in-law did seem to be willing to have their mothers-in-law live with them. One daughter-in-law did not hesitate to say, "I could probably handle that" (D0003, 171). However, the consensus was that having their mother-in-law living with them would not be the optimal scenario. As one daughter-in-law put it:

> ... I kind of think there might be a conflict in thinking about when you said, "[When] she gets old, would she live with you?" She is a very independent woman; she doesn't want to live with you. I already know that she wants to stay in the little house as long as she can. Even if she has to have Meals on Wheels and some other things, I think she will stay there; I don't think she will come to live with us. I don't know that I wouldn't want her to come to live with us, but maybe I would get talked into it. I don't know. (D006a, 19)

In summary, almost all of the daughters-in-law preferred that their mothers-in-law not live with them. Overall, analysis of the caregiving category and its subcategories revealed that most of the daughters-in-law in this study reported that discussion of caregiving was not something that had been done in their families. In the families that had discussed caregiving extensively, they were at the point where at least some level of caregiving was needed for the mother-in-law. Many of the daughters-in-law did not wish and some would not allow their mothers-in-law to live with them. However, they indicated that they

were willing to provide aid and would do what they thought to be the responsible thing to do---meaning they would be willing to do what had to be done when the situation was really at hand.

Relationships Between Mother- and Daughter-in-Law (see Appendix L)

On the written questionnaire, the daughters-in-law were asked to check the statement that best described how they would characterize the relationship they had with their mothers-in-law:

> (a) My mother-in-law is mostly a **positive** force in my life; (b) my mother-in-law is mostly a **negative** force in my life; or (c) my relationship with my mother-in-law is **very much a mixed** force in my life, a **combination** of both positive and negatives.

Ten (46%) of the daughters-in-law responded that their mother-in-law was "very much a mixed force," 18% that she was "a negative force," and 36% that she was "a positive force" in their lives.

In the transcribed personal interviews, the reasons given for choosing the mixed category varied among the daughters-in-laws. One daughter-in-law stated:

I put I was mixed between the negative and positive. She is more negative to me, but I have to put mixed because of my children. She loves my children, and she is very supportive of what they do. When C. plays ball, I mean she is there. They are supportive in that way, and your children need to feel that. But it grates on my nerves because she is there. But I have to put up with it because that is a positive reinforcement in their life for family. (D0028, 210-212)

Another daughter-in-law stated the reason she answered "mixed" was due to financial reasons. She stated:

Mixed. The negative comes into play where finances are concerned. . . . It is hard for her to understand, she will say, "Oh, they're having a sale on something." I have to say, "I don't have the money to go down and do" and that's depressing to me. . . . I don't have the money to do it. That makes me feel really perilous. I really wish she wouldn't do it. . . . It just kind of makes me feel like low man on the totem pole. (D0007, 74)

The daughters-in-law reported a cumulative percentage of 82% "positive" or "mixed" responses in characterizing

their relationship with their mother-in-law, challenging the myth that relationships with mothers-in-law are all negative. Daughters-in-law's answers to follow-up probes about characterizing their relationship as "mixed" emphasized personal versus family considerations as opposing reasons for choosing this answer.

The data from ten daughters-in-law in this study were able to be paired with data from their mothers-in-law. Therefore, their answers to the question of whether they would characterize their relationship with their in-law as positive, negative, or mixed were able to be compared with each other. Eight of the pairs responded with same answer (seven pairs reported that it was a positive relationship and one that it was a negative relationship). One of the daughters-in-law reported perceiving it as a mixed relationship and her mother-in-law reported it as a negative relationship, resulting in a difference score of -1. And one daughter-in-law reported the relationship as a positive one while her mother-in-law reported it as negative (a difference score of -2). Notice that in both cases of disagreement between the two womens' evaluations of their relationship, the daughter-in-law rated the relationship higher than did her mother-in-law.

Table 3

Paired Responses to Question 30.

"In general, how would you characterize the relationship you have with your mother-in-law (daughter-in-law)?"

ID #	Daughter-in-Law Response	Mother-in-Law Response	Difference Score
3	3	3	P/0
4	3	3	P/0
5	3	1	P/-2
6	3	3	P/0
7	1	1	N/0
8	3	3	P/0
9	2	1	M/-1
10	3	3	P/0
11	3	3	P/0
19	3	3	P/0

1=Negative (N)
2=Mixed (M)
3=Positive (P)

The difference score starts with the daughter-in-law's answer and shows the difference (one response category or two response categories) and direction(- meaning toward negative or + meaning toward positive) of the mother-in-law's answer.

From analysis of the transcribed personal interviews emerged four subcategories of the daughters-in-law's perceptions of their relationship with their mothers-in-law: (a) contact, (b) quality of the relationship, (c) support (from husband and for husband), and (d) maturity level.

Contact (see Appendix M)

This category explores what type of contact the daughters-in-law have with their mothers-in-law and how they feel about the contact. On the written questionnaire, the daughters-in-law were asked, "Which of you initiates your telephone contact?" Three daughters-in-law answered that they themselves mostly initiated contact, two answered that mostly their mother-in-law initiated contact, and eleven answered that "both," (two answered "not applicable" and four were missing data).

In the transcribed personal interviews, the daughters-in-law were asked, "Do you look forward to or dread her visits her or her phone calls?" Eight daughters-in-law responded that they looked forward to their mothers-in-law's visits or phone calls. Of these eight, all but one had reported that theirs was a positive relationship, and the eighth daughter-in-law characterized their relationship as

mixed (both positive and negative). Two daughters-in-law reported that they neither looked forward to nor dreaded their mothers-in-law's visits or phone calls; both also had reported that theirs was a mixed relationship.

One daughter-in-law who had responded to the question of her mother-in-law being a negative force in her life stated in the personal interview, "I think she was [used to be] more of a negative." Once she had moved closer to her mother-in-law, the visits had become "very frequent," and now their relationship had become "pretty good." This mother-in-law was currently in a care facility, and the daughter-in-law was helping in her caregiving. This daughter-in-law stated, "It [caregiving] is never a very uplifting experience." But when asked, "Do you have to will yourself to do it?" She answered, "No."

A string search was performed on the phrases "look forward and/or dread" and compared with the corresponding identification number tagging the responses to the question about whether their relationship with their mother-in-law was positive, negative, or mixed. The daughters-in-law's responses to whether they looked forward to or dreaded their mother-in-law's phone calls or visits typically corresponded as one would expect to how they characterized the

relationship (either positive, negative, or mixed). It could not be determined whether frequent contact equated a positive relationship because the women were asked about this as an open-ended question and answered in a variety of ways. If they had been given a forced-choice format, determination could have been made.

Quality of Relationship (see Appendix N)

Many of the daughters-in-law have stated that they think the quality of their relationship with their mothers-in-law is "very important" for basically two reasons: The relationship is important to them both personally and for the family. One daughter-in-law stated that: "I would say positive. I would like to have a nice relationship. It's important." (D0005, 57) Another daughter-in-law said, "I think it is very important because we are a close knit family" (D00019, 65). A third daughter-in-law expressed how important it has been to her that the mother-in-law has been a positive force in her life. She stated:

> Positive. I think it is very important that she [my mother-in-law] has been a positive force. My husband is an only child. When her husband died, she came here to live. If she had been a negative force, it could

have been a more turbulent time for us. But that wasn't a problem. It was time that we really wanted to do. She is enjoyable to be around. We do things together, not a lot. I'm sure it would be very difficult if it were a negative relationship. (D0004, 95)

In general, even if the daughter-in-law characterized her relationship with her mother-in-law as not necessarily positive, she recognized that the relationship was important to her husband, and, therefore, it still was important to her. As one daughter-in-law stated:

> Well, I think it is very important--because she is a major person in my husband's life. I have to make an effort since I live here to get along with her. I have seen too many people, including some of my friends, who do not have good relationships, and that hurts. I think that is important because it is important to him. It just makes it easier. (D0006, 137)

Another daughter-in-law, when asked:

> Q: You know you have said a number of times that your relationship [with your mother-in-law] is not important to you. It sounds like you're saying this to yourself because you want it to go in one ear and out the other

ear and not have to be important, and yet you did say you had a headache since Christmas. It seems that she does have influence on you?

responded:

A: It does because I look at my husband and I know it hurts because it would me if he couldn't stand to be around my parents. I try to put myself in his position. (D0013a, 187-189)

One daughter-in-law who said her mother-in-law was a mixed force in her life described specific examples of how the two poles of the mixture work when asked, about the frequency of negative effects from interacting with her mother-in-law:

A: No, not real frequent. Most of the time she is real positive. It just seems like whenever there is a difference between me and her daughter, then that's real negative because the daughter can do no wrong. They know she can do wrong, but they treat her like she's some sort of. . . .

Q: How about the positive part? How important is that in your life?

A: It is pretty important 'cause I know I can always count on her, and if I just don't feel good, she can

cheer me up usually. She does nice things for me unexpectedly---really can make me feel good. (D007, 76-82)

Most of the daughters-in-law expressed that the quality of their relationship with their mothers-in-law was important to them. If the daughter-in-law felt that it was not important to her personally, she still felt that the mother-in-law relationship was important because of her husband and children.

Maturity Level (see Appendix O)

Over time or at some specific critical turning point in the mother-/daughter-in-law relationship, many of the daughters-in-law in the sample developed a more mature approach to their relationship with their mothers-in-law. They acknowledged that their mothers-in-law were who they were and were not going to change (at least not much). Some also acknowledged that they might have wanted or expected more out of the relationship than could exist. Thus, many daughters-in-law reported arriving at a point at which they comprehended that they had to accept the relationship as it was and work within the confines of that relationship. One daughter-in-law expressed that this happened to her over

time. She stated when asked, "Have there been disagreements between you and your mother-in-law?":

A: No, I wouldn't have dared.

Q: You wouldn't have dared? She sounds very powerful.

A: She used to be. . . .

Q: So she is mostly a negative influence? You have a lot of contact with her now, but sounds like it is not a strain for you.

A: I laugh about it. What good does it do to complain?

Q: The humor is a strategy?

A: I think so. . . .

Q: So you established your own self with her and you can be yourself?

A: Yes, I no longer am afraid of her.

Q: When did that end?

A: ***It is hard to say. It just happened over time, and when we moved back here, I feel differently.***

Q: By the time you got here, or during?

A: ***By the time I got here, I just treated her like an older sister, and that was O.K.***

Q: So she accepted it?

A: Yes.

Q: There have been a lot of things leading up to your being ready to do that?

A: I don't know. It just happened. ***Maybe I matured.***

Q: ***But you don't recall any particular point at which you said she was not going to intimidate you anymore?***

A: ***No.*** [emphasis added] (D00014, 121-127, 153-159, 219-243)

Another daughter-in-law stated her own expectations of how she wanted the relationship to be:

> I think that the sharp contrast between her and my mother was very appealing to me in the beginning. My mother-in-law was very young--younger than my mother when I was born. Very active, and certainly not depressed. This woman was a doer---physically doing all the time. My mother was not, to say the least. ***I liked that, and I think some of my problems with my mother-in-law have been that I wanted her to be something different, and I felt angry and let down when she would turn on me in this way*** [unpredictable episodes described prior in the interview]--perhaps more so because ***I wanted a relationship with her so much.*** I guess we shouldn't compare mothers any more than we should compare children. . . . [emphasis added] (D0027, 12)

Another daughter-in-law expressed some of the same sentiments when she stated:

> I realize now looking back that it wasn't very much that she did [saying things I was uncomfortable with]. Usually it was just a verbal statement with a little bit of anger behind which, inside me, it was magnified in all sorts of ways because it was so different from [what] I was accustomed to in family life. ***This is the way I have constructed it later. I finally gave up, and I somehow felt I could make it work better.*** Part of that was that I tried to keep her and my husband from having these heated discussions that made me feel so uncomfortable. ***When I gave that up, they did them anyway and it was much better.*** . . . [emphasis added] (D0022, 97)

To summarize, most of the daughters-in-law in this sample came to a certain point at which they realized they had matured with regard to their relationship with their mother-in-law after they had been married for an extended period of time. They realized that their mother-in-law was, an individual and that some of their expectations of her might not be fair to her as a person. In general, they developed new strategies to relate with their mother-in-law that were more accepting of who the mother-in-law was,

and they felt more grounded themselves as an adult woman interacting with another adult woman in the relationship.

Support from Husband (see Appendix P)

This study examined what role the husband/son played in how the relationship between his wife and mother developed over time---what role he played in either supporting or not supporting the daughter-in-law, both in general and at crisis points, as well as what the daughter-in-law felt about the role he chose. In the personal interview, the specific questions regarding this dynamic asked were as follows:

> What role did your husband play in how the relationship between you and your mother-in-law developed at the beginning of your marriage?
>
> What role has your husband played in how the relationship between you and your mother-in-law has developed over the years?
>
> If there is a disagreement between you and your mother-in-law, how supportive of you will your husband be?

Three properties emerged from analysis of the responses of daughters-in-law as to how they felt their husbands supported them: (a) He stood in the middle between the two

women, (b) he supported the one he thought was right in a disagreement (regardless of their role), and/or (c) he would try to be neutral or would avoid a role. Almost all of the daughters-in-law felt that their husbands supported them in some shape or form; however, it should be noted that there were a few daughters-in-law who felt that their husbands had not supported them at all. The daughters-in-law reported that on many occasions their husbands felt that either he was stuck in the middle or he tried to mediate between the mother-in-law and daughter-in-law. As two daughters-in-law stated:

> A: He would say that he has had to be in the middle mediating, but I don't really feel there have been disputes. I've been really careful not to cause disputes. . . (D00023, 63)
>
> A: I think he would be supportive. I can see J. [my husband] sort of being mediator and sort of backing off on both sides and would try to support both and make both of us see the other's point of view. (D00019, 53)

Many of the daughters-in-law felt that their husband would support whoever he thought was right in a disagreement. One daughter-in-law stated:

> A: I don't really know [which of us he would support].

I guess it would probably depend on what the disagreement was about, probably who he thought was right.

Q: It wouldn't be based on the role [wife or mother]?

A: I don't think so. I'm sure he is one of those people who judges. . . . No matter how you feel about it, if he thinks you're wrong, he will tell you so. So if there was some disagreement that we were having--if he had a feeling as to which one of [us] is right and which one of [us] is wrong--I'm sure he would support the person who was right regardless. (D0004, 62-67)

If the husband showed support for just for one person because of role, typically it would be for the daughter-in-law (his wife). However, only two daughters-in-law stated that he supported her over his mother all the time solely based on her being in the role of his wife. One husband took the initiative in the beginning of their marriage to set limitations to support his new family life. As this daughter-in-law described:

A: . . . I think you know that she [my mother-in-law] was certainly interested in our lives. I will say that one of the things that W.[my husband] had told his mother that I was real shocked about but later I was

glad was that he didn't want her to come over unless she had been invited--because we lived probably a block and [a] half from each other. I was just against that he even suggested that or said that. In the long run that was probably better; I know that she's a strong person and I'm in the middle. It is like I'm always trying to have harmony, and so it is like I probably would have had a problem if she would have come over an awful lot--because she likes to tell you what to do at times. That's fine, but at other times I don't like it. . . . You know there was a lot of wisdom in doing that because of the fact that we were so close. It would have been a temptation to go back and forth, I'm sure, more often than happened.

Q: So he did that to protect your privacy too?

A: I think so, I really do. (D0006, 50-72)

If the husband was in a neutral position, the daughter-in-law did not necessarily feel lack of support. One daughter-in-law still felt supported even when her husband did not take sides or get involved. She stated:

A: [My husband is] not necessarily supportive, but he is not going to force me into something I don't want to do. When it comes to my son as far as they [my

husband's parents] buy everything (gifts, gifts, gifts)--by the time he was three, every time I walk in the door it is, "What did you bring?" He [my husband] does support [me] on that. ***He supports on how I try to raise him and what not. That is about it. He generally stays middle of the road; he doesn't choose sides. But he won't. The support comes from him in the fact that he won't buck me. That's support.*** [emphasis added] (D0028, 180,185)

In general, all the daughters-in-law felt that their husband did support them in some form, which may or may not have been consistent. A few daughters-in-law felt unsupported by their husbands.

Support for Husband (see Appendix R)

Another subcategory that emerged from the data is that the daughters-in-law supported their husband's relationship with his mother. They also reported being supportive of their husbands by aiding in caregiving tasks even when their own relationship with their mother-in-law was negative--and even when they did not have direct contact with her. Analysis indicates this category also concurs with the attitude of many of the daughters-in-law's "mixed" answers in which they cited their husbands as being the reason they

answered "mixed" instead of "negative". Support and consideration for their husbands' feelings for their mother were important values to the daughters-in-law in this sample.

One daughter-in-law provided an example of this attitude of supporting her husband as she described how her attitude evolved over time. She stated:

> A: Yes, there was a period of about five years when I really realized I harbored her ill will. I resented not having Christmas with my husband. ***I encouraged him to go down. I felt it was important for him to go down and spend time with them,*** but I resented I was not welcome--and it was clear that I was not welcome. I resented her, but at the same time I thought, at the same time I felt it was important. I knew she was not going to live forever, and I didn't want that kind of thing to become between us. I wanted J. [my husband] to have whatever he needed to have with her. It was only once a year, even though it was Christmas. He would go a couple of other times a year when he would have a business trip nearby. I tried not to resent it but at Christmas really did. (D00023,79)
>
> It never ended. When it came time for her to come up

here to die, ***I was the one who openly suggested that J. [my husband] bring her up here.*** She came much more positive toward me at this point. I think J. mentioned to her on the phone about the [research] interview, and the comment was, well, I must be much more positive toward her now or I wouldn't I allow that. (D00023, 91)

A: Well, we started a new ritual this Christmas Eve, opening presents on Christmas Eve instead of Christmas Day. I was remembering this from what I said earlier. J. would go down to his mother's on Christmas Eve, and she would have a bowl of fresh cooked peeled shrimp. He would get that whether it was 2:00 or 3:00 in the morning. So while I was getting dinner ready, I had gotten some fresh peeled shrimp. When he got home and I suggested that he take some over to his mom, so he took a little plate with shrimp, cocktail sauce, cookies that B. [our son] had made, and a little bottle of wine that you could buy at the store. She was really touched by that. I don't know if she knew that it was my idea; I don't care. She had told J. J. told a story about this too. He said when he took all that over there (but it wasn't peeled shrimp it was still in the shell), she said, "Where is the shrimp fork?" I

don't know. Apparently when she had first moved in this nursing home, she had tried to give him the shrimp forks that she had at home. He said he didn't want them. So she said, "Look in the top drawer." So she said, "I knew I would have a need for them." He pulled out these shrimp forks. (D0023A 308-308, 314)

The daughters-in-law reported being willing to make an effort to have a good or at least cordial relationship because of the importance of their husbands in both the lives of their mothers-in-law and their own family life. One daughter-in-law stated:

> . . . She [my mother-in-law] is a major person in my husband's life. I have to make an effort since I live here to get along with her. I have seen too many people including some of my friends who do not have good relationships, and that hurts. I think that is important because it is important to him. (D0006, 137-137)

Overall, the daughters-in-law recognized and acknowledged the importance of their mothers-in-law to their husbands and families. They reported making an effort to "go the extra mile" to get along with their mothers-in law for the family's sake.

Would the Daughter-in-Law Go to Her Mother-in-Law for Advice (see Appendix S)

Another part of the qualitative data in this study concerned the topic of advice. The daughters-in-law were asked in the interviews if they would consider going to their mothers-in-law for advice. Only 7 of the 22 daughters-in-law stated they would consider asking their mothers-in-law for advice. Analysis revealed no consistent themes as to reasons why the daughters-in-law in the sample would or would not ask for advice from their mothers-in-law.

Responses to two separate queries of what advice the participants would give to new daughters- and mothers-in-law yielded two categories with consistent themes. Each is discussed below as a separate subcategory.

Daughters-in-Law's Advice to New Daughters-in-Law (see Appendix T)

The daughters-in-law's responses to the question of what advice they would give to brand new daughters-in-law varied. However, several consistent themes did emerge: Theme 1: Have good communication: Be willing to talk about things with your mother-in-law. As two daughters-in-law

stated:

A: I think the first thing is the open communications. Sit down and talk. It is so easy now having children of my own, and I look and think how hard it will be to see them married and see that other person come in and maybe take the mom place as number one in your heart. (D0019, 286)

A: As far as trying to get along with her in-laws: [I would advise] communication, good communication, and spend time together and get to know each other--more as a person than as an in-law. (D0010, 349)

Theme 2. Be respectful; treat your mother-in-law as you would want to be treated yourself. One daughter-in-law said:

A: Try to get along with them if you can. Your situation will be a whole lot better off if you can.

Q: How about suggestions about how that would happen?

A: Treat your mother in-law like you would a friend and have respect. Try to have mutual respect for each other's wishes. (D0011, 377-381)

A: . . . I really can't say, "Watch your back." I really don't know what their situation is going to be

down life, just try to treat them the way you want to be treated. (DOO13a, 274)

Theme 3: Understand that you're going to have to work on the relationship. As one daughter-in-law stated:

A: Just take it slowly and see what is going to develop. I think you both have to work at it. I don't think--it is like the pot is being full. Sometimes it is 90% on one side and 10% on the other. Then sometimes it is 75% on one side, and it is 25% on the other. I think you have to work on this relationship because you are going to have disagreements and, if you have disagreements, you can compromise and work on them. You want to keep it so that you do have a good relationship--so that you do not alienate them--because I know that there are families that are alienated and you don't see the parents, and I think that is sad. I don't want that to happen. (D006A, 144-144)

Theme 4: Geographical distance is a good idea. One daughter-in-law described the powerful role geography can play in the life of a new couple and their respective families.

Q: Is that [not living in the same town] advice you

would give to a new couple?

A: Sure, I think had we been living here in K., my mother would have probably been jealous maybe that we were nearer J.'s family and the same in reverse. This was--we had to make it on our own. . . . (D00019, 35-37)

Another daughter-in-law said:

A: Seriously, I don't mean that [statement] to be quite as callous as it sounds, but being one hundred miles away from everybody is beneficial. You have to stand on your own, and nobody is there watching over your shoulder making sure you get it right. (D0004, 214)

Daughters-in-Law's Advice to New Mothers-in-Law (see Appendix U)

Advice the daughters-in-law would give to brand new mothers-in-law was consistent with the advice they would give to new daughters-in-law: Establish good communication, be respectful of your new daughter-in-law as an individual, and respect the boundaries of the new couple.

One daughter-in-law stated:

A: I wouldn't give much [advice to new mothers-in-

law]. I would just say to realize that they [their daughters-in-law] are an individual person with their own ideas and opinions, and respect those. (D00014, 459-459)

Another daughter-in-law said she would advise a new mother-in-law:

A: To respect the boundaries of her son's relationship. I have an aunt that is the most wonderful aunt and mother-in-law. In fact, her son is divorced, and she still has this relationship with her daughter-in-law. She has not always agreed with her, but she knows to keep her mouth shut and be positive and love the children. She is very supportive of whatever they are going through. She's like a model. You have to recognize that they are not your child in that sense, that your role really changes. . . . A marriage is a real marker in that--moreso than leaving home and going to college, getting a job. (D00027, 116)

A third participant stated:

A: Same thing really [as I'd advise a new daughter-in-law]: Respect the person, respect the new role the person has. (D0011,388-388)

The key theme for advice to the mothers-in-law was to

respect the daughter-in-law as a person and, therefore, treat her as an individual, not as someone who is deliberately trying to take the mother-in-law's son away.

Overall, the advice the daughters-in-law in this sample would offer to new in-laws was to respect each other, try to have good communication, and be aware that you will have to work at it.

Americans' Attitudes Towards In-Laws (see Appendix V)

The daughters-in-law were asked, "Have you observed any changes in Americans' attitudes toward in-laws since when you were growing up?" In this category, there was no single consistent theme of what they thought Americans' attitudes towards in-laws were. However, almost all of the daughters-in-law did note that they think the traditional mother-in-law jokes were not told as often now. One daughter-in-law stated:

> A: . . . you used to hear so many mother-in-law jokes, and it's not politically correct. It's the same with like dumb women jokes. When I was a kid, you'd hear women-driver jokes and all that kind of stuff, and you don't hear that anymore. There is a lot of things anymore and if you possibly hear it seems out of place.

(D0011, 353)

Other examples of daughters-in-law's thoughts on Americans' attitudes toward in-laws are presented below.

Q: What are Americans' attitudes toward in-laws?

A: Now, in this line of business that I am in, we talk a lot, and I hear a lot of in-law stories. They are always something, "Well, she did this or she said that." It is always something negative. All the girls I work with--very few of them have a good strong relationship with their mother[s]-in-law. I think they do on the surface, but behind their back--kind of like I am. There is things that you want to say about them. (D00025, 65-67)

A: I would say it is more acceptable [now] to be mobile, to be apart. Also I never heard of the word nursing home [then]. I mean you died in the hospital and until then you were taken care of at home. Everybody in the neighborhood had a grandmother or some kind of--I mean, that is just the way it was. Whereas now J. moved away from his home and I moved away from mine, and we have no family [here]. (D00026, 89)

One daughter-in-law stated she thought Americans' attitudes toward in-laws were still negative.

> I think it is negative. I think it was negative when I was growing up. My grandmother lived in our house, and my father and my grandmother were constantly going at it. (D0023a, 64)

Daughters-in-law indicated they believed that Americans' attitudes toward in-laws were both positive (possibly closer emotionally) and negative. The daughters-in-law also expressed that they thought the relationships were closer (physically and, therefore, more contact) and more distant due to living far apart.

V. CONCLUSION AND DISCUSSION

This study was an exploratory study with the purpose of better understanding (a) the relationship between mothers- and daughters-in-law and (b) the daughters-in-law's potential for providing care for their mothers-in-law. One of the main limitations of this study was the sample size (n=22). Sample size has not allowed for theoretical saturation that is needed in order to develop genuine theory. In addition, the sample was neither representative nor random, and it was cross-sectional rather than longitudinal. However, it does provide information that will be vital for the development of further research. It provides a beginning for better understanding the complicated nature of the relationships between daughters- and mothers-in-law. Finally, this study also shows that this neglected family dynamic is fertile ground for research that is important for families.

Mothers-in-law have been labelled as a negative force in the family life of their sons--a force that can even break up a marriage. This study helps dispel that myth of mothers-in-law as negative spirits. Only 4 out of 22 daughters-in-law identified in the written questionnaire their mother-in-law as primarily a negative force in their

life. However, the majority of the daughters-in-law responded that they had a mixed relationship, with both positive and negative aspects, with their mothers-in-law.

From the personal interviews, it was discovered that the reason most daughters-in-law characterized their relationship with their mothers-in-law as mixed was due to the fact that they took into consideration the role that the mothers-in-law play in the lives of their husbands and their total family. Along with this attitude of considering more than their personal perspective alone, the daughters-in-law indicated that the quality of their relationships with their mothers-in-law was very important, not just for themselves but for their husbands and children as well. If the daughter-in-law had a negative relationship with the mother-in-law, she still felt that it was important for her husband and her children to be a part of the mother-in-law's life.

In exploring more deeply the relationship between the daughters- and mothers-in-law, the category of maturity level emerged from the data. The daughters-in-law matured over time to a new level, both within themselves and in relation with their mothers-in-law, to a point where they were able to accept their mothers-in-law for the persons they are. This maturity apparently evolves out of learning

from experiences both with their mother-in-law and through discovering more about who the daughter-in-law herself is as an individual. For further research, regarding this theme of maturity level it is recommended that researchers also look at the length of marriage and the age of the respondents because the small sample size of this study limited findings in this area.

Most often the daughters-in-law at this point (maturity level) would develop strategies for new ways of interacting with the mothers-in-law. These strategies usually made the interaction less conflictual, both between the mother- and daughter-in-law and within the daughter-in-law herself. These strategies sometimes were noticed by the mother-in-law, although not necessarily noticed every time. Thus, the information from this study affirmed Fischer's (1983), Marotz-Baden and Cowan's (1987), and Kivett's (1989) studies that the relationship between daughters-in-law and mothers-in-law is not necessarily negative and can change over time to a point of reduced conflict.

In exploring the potential of the daughters-in-law for caregiving, all but three thought that there may be a possibility that they could end up acting in a caregiving role. Examining the information from paired daughters- and

mothers-in-law, it is apparent that the daughters-in-law in this study thought that it was likely they would be a caregiver than did the mothers-in-law. Typically the older generations report that they do not want to live with their children because they do not want to be a burden. As Mancini and Blieszner (1989) have reported, the elder generations' expectations are for receiving more intangible care, such as affection. However, as Brody's research (Brody, 1986; Lang & Brody, 1983) has shown, it is the family, not the government, that provides the bulk of both tangible and intangible caregiving. The daughters-in-law's expectations of becoming, at some level, caregiver of their mother-in-law supports Brody's research that families are the main caregivers and expect to be the main caregivers. This study also supports Globerman's (1996) research in which he stated the reason the daughters-in-law provided care for their mothers-in-law was that they "did the work that needed to be done without being asked."

When asked if the daughter-in-law and her husband and others in the family had discussed with the mother-in-law what to do when the mother-in-law can no longer live independently, most of the daughters-in-law indicated this topic was not one that they have discussed fully.

Discussing caregiving and especially institutional care does not seem to happen in the families until a problem arises and decisions need to be made immediately.

Most of the daughters-in-law indicated that they would be willing to do whatever is needed when the mothers-in-law can no longer live independently. A consistent attitude of responsibility for her mother-in-law was found across the participants. Even when the daughter-in-law had a very negative attitude toward her mother-in-law, she was still willing to take on some responsibility for her mother-in-law because of her husband. One woman in this study who had been forbidden even to visit her mother-in-law provided assistance by doing the laundry of her mother-in-law without the older woman's knowledge.

Even though the daughters-in-law were willing to provide some level of caregiving, almost all of the daughters-in-law were unwilling to have the mother-in-law live with them (and their mothers-in-law concurred). The daughters-in-law felt that it would change the dynamics of their family life so drastically that it would be harmful. However, if given no other choice, some of the daughters-in-law would still do the responsible thing and allow their mothers-in-law to come live with them as a last resort. The

drastic alternative is institutionalization, which several said was undesirable or even unthinkable.

The results of this research project demonstrated that these daughters-in-law expected to provide at least some level of caregiving to their mothers-in-law and were willing to do so because it is the responsible thing to do. In this study, several of the daughters-in-law already were providing some level of care, and several participants expected to be the sole provider of care to their mothers-in-law at some point in the future. In one family, the respondent was one of three daughters-in-law who were providing the care that was needed even though the mother-in-law had two daughters of her own. One daughter-in-law summed up the situation by stating:

> I know we have this squashed generation--people my age--and I talked about this with my friends just the other night. We were talking about this, and it is really interesting--where you have your children who are going into adolescence or young adult[hood] and they still need you. You have your elderly parents, who all of a sudden need you too, and it is really hard. I don't remember seeing that so much [growing up]. With us, it is just me--it is S.[my husband] and

me to take care of both sets. We have my mother-in-law and my mother, and my brothers probably won't ever be able to help my mother, and that means it is us for both sets. It doesn't seem quite fair. It is a lot of pressure on us. (D00010, 344)

According to Fischer (1983), women are in charge of maintaining the kinship ties with families. Researchers have shown that women are the caregivers of the elderly. Daughters are usually the ones who provide the care, and their caregiving roles and issues have been extensively researched. When daughters-in-law who provide care have been studied, they are included as afterthoughts in research focusing on daughters. Mother and daughter relationships are not the same as mother- and daughter-in-law relationships. As more daughters-in-law become caregivers, it becomes increasingly important to study them as a separate phenomenon in order to discover what is needed to help them in their unique caregiver role.

Further research is needed in both the area of daughter-/mother-in-law relationships and caregiving aspects of these relationships. In today's socioeconomic times, for either generation to expect that there will be no

possibility of an elderly relative needing care or even living with them seems unrealistic.

VI. IMPLICATIONS

For potential new daughters- and mothers-in-law, the results of this study help dispel the myth that the mother- and daughter-in-law relationship is usually negative. If these women understand that this myth is not true, they may approach the new relationship with positively predisposed expectations. If they do not approach the relationship with negatively predisposed expectations, there is greater possibility of the daughters-in-law reaching the level of maturity described by many of the participants in this study more quickly, thereby experiencing less conflictual relationships.

For practitioners, implications from this study reinforce the importance of helping people respect important individual and intergenerational (systemic) boundaries, as the daughters-in-law themselves stated when giving their advice for brand new mothers-in-law to respect the privacy and integrity of the new daughters-in-law. The daughters-in-law also advised creating distance at the beginning of the new marriage that will help them establish their own vulnerable new family first. Interestingly, several participants said that moving back close to their parents at a later point helped them achieve and recognize a new level

of growth and maturity in themselves and as a family unit. While it may be inadvisable for practitioners to recommend that their young married clients move away from their in-laws, they can help the young couple develop ways to set healthy boundaries for their new family. Another consideration for practitioners is to help elderly clients see that being in a physically dependent state does not necessarily decrease their capacity for independent functioning.

Implications of this study for further research are numerous because this is an area that has not been extensively explored. For instance, expanding on the categories delineated by the analysis conducted in this project will be important for developing a true understanding of the complicated relationship between mothers- and daughters-in-law, as will asking further questions concerning living arrangements such as how would the daughter-in-law perceive the living arrangement, to work: Would they prefer an arrangement with separate quarters, or if that was impossible, how would they arrange the living quarters? Would they utilize outside services for aid, or would they try to handle it themselves? And how would their income levels affect this attitude in reality?

Further research also is needed across socioeconomic-demographic levels (the lack of variation in this was an important limitation of the present study). Research also is needed in this area to examine two levels of cross-cultural issues regarding relationships between daughters- and mothers-in-law. First, the recent growth in the number of cross-cultural marriages has created many new cross-cultural mother-/daughter-in-law relationships. How the unique pressures and opportunities such relationships entail work out in modern family life offers a rich array of research topics and challenges to explore at the micro-level. Secondly, at the macro-level, cross-cultural research on mother-/daughter-in-law relationships in general can provide insights and innovations for handling this complex, prevalent, but neglected family relationship.

What is needed now is to help society and government from the local to the national level recognize the myths that society has placed on mothers-in-law and the issue of caregiving and to begin to aid families in an appropriate manner. Providing information about the finding of this and other studies to ministers and family therapists who provide premarital counseling may help dispel they myth of the "wicked mother-in-law." Also, government officials need to

(a) recognize the importance of research as social trends create new and different concerns for the elderly and (b) to act on this recognition through policy making and implementation. With so many women becoming "women in the middle" (Brody, 1981), the government will need to help--to lessen the burden for this growing population. Unless there are appropriate changes in government policy and administration, especially around the provision of health care, more and more families will be faced with the dilemma of family members having sole responsibility for providing care for their elder members.

REFERENCES

REFERENCES

Blieszner, R., & Mancini, J. A. (1987) Enduring ties: Older adults' parental role and responsibility. Family Relations, 36, 176-180.

Brody, E. M. (1981). Women in the middle and family help to older people. Gerontologist, 21, 471-480.

Brody, E. M. (1986). Filial care of the elderly and caregiver roles of women (and men). Journal of Geriatric Psychiatry, 19, 175-201.

Brody, E. M., Johnsen, P. T., Fulcomer, M.C., & Lang, A. (1983). Women's changing roles and help to elderly parents: Attitudes of these generations of women. Journal of Gerontology, 38, 176-180.

Fischer, L. R. (1983). Mothers and mothers-in-law. Journal of Marriage and Family, 187-192.

Gelder, L. V. (1989-1990). Women in the middle. Special Report on Family, 7-8. Knoxville,TN: Whittle Communications L.P.

Glaser, B. G., & Strauss, A. L. (1967). The discovery of grounded theory. New York, NY: Aldine Publishing Co.

Globerman, J. (1996). Motivations to care: Daughters- and sons-in-law caring for relatives with Alzheimer's disease. Family Relations, 45, 37-45.

Jackson, J. & Berg-Cross, L. (1988). Extending the extended family: The mother-in-law and daughter-in-law relationship of black women. Family Relations, 37, 293-297.

Kramer, B. J., & Kipnis, S. (1995). Eldercare and work-role conflict: Toward an understanding of gender differences in caregiver burden. The Gerontologist, 35,(3) 340-348.

Kivett, V. R. (1989). Mother-in-law and daughter-in-law relations. In J. A. Mancini (Ed.), Aging parents and adult children (pp. 17-32). Lexington, MA: Lexington Books.

Lang, A., & Brody, E. (1983). Characteristics of middle-aged daughters and help to their elderly mothers. Journal of Marriage and Family, 193-202.

Last, J. (1995). Dictionary of Epidemiology, 3rd edition. New York: Oxford University Press.

Lowy, L. (1989). Independence and dependence in aging: A new balance. Journal of Gerontological Social Work, 13(3/4), 133-147.

Malia, J. A. (1994). A model of development in mothers- and daughters-in-law relationships. Papers for discussion Twenty Fourth Annual Theory & Construction & Research Methods Workshop, November 8-9, Minneapolis, MN. National Council on Family Relations.

Mancini, J., & Blieszner, R. (1989). Aging parents and adult children: Research themes in intergenerational relations. Journal of Marriage and Family, 51, 275-290.

Mancini, J., & Blieszner, R. (1991). Aging parents and adult children research themes in intergenerational relations. In Alan Booth (Ed.), Looking forward looking back. Minneapolis, MN: National Council on Family Relations.

Marks, N. (1996). Caregiving across the lifespan: National prevalence and predictors. Family Relations, 45, 27-36.

Marotz-Baden, R., & Cowan, D. (1987). Mothers-in-law and daughters-in-law: Effects of proximity on conflict and stress. Family Relations, 36, 385-390.

Merrill, D. (1993). Daughters-in-law as caregivers to the elderly. Research on Aging, 19, 70-91.

QSR NUD-IST Program Manual Version 3.0.4 for Windows.

Richards, T. & Richards, L. (1991). The NUDIST qualitative data analysis system. Qualitative Sociology, 14,(4) 307-324.

Schulz, R., O'Brien, A. T., Bookwala, J., & Fleissner, K. (1995). Psychiatric and physical morbidity effects dementia for caregiving: Prevalence, correlates, causes. The Gerontologist, 35, 6 771-784.

Shanas, E. (1979a). Social myth as hypothesis: The case of the family relations of old people. The Gerontologist, 142-156.

Shanas, E. (1979b). The family as a social support in old age. The Gerontologist, 19, 169-174.

Shanas, E. (1980). Older people and their families: The new pioneers., Journal of Marriage and the Family, 42, 9-15.

Strauss, A. L. & Corbin, J. (1990). Basics of qualitative research. Newbury Park, CA: Sage Publications.

Stoller, E. (1983). Parental caregiving by adult children. Journal of Marriage and Family, 851-858.

Sussman, M. (1965). Relationships of adult children with their parents in the United States. In E. Shanas, & G. Streib (Eds.), Social structure and the family: Generational relations (pp. 62-92). Englewood Cliffs, NJ: Prentice-Hall.

U.S. Bureau of Census Statistical Abstract of the U.S. (1995). 115th edition. (pp. 14-15, 32-33, 40-41). Washington, DC: U.S. Printing Office.

VITA

Elizabeth Michelle Blackwell was born July 22, 1966 in Blakely, Georgia. After obtaining a degree in psychology at the University of Tennessee at Knoxville, she began working in a psychiatric practice. Michelle reentered the University of Tennessee and began graduate study in the Department of Child and Family Studies. During her graduate years she was a mentor to foster children and participated in mediation with middle school children. Michelle has worked at the Community Health Research Group as a research assistant providing training, interviewing, and other essential parts of statewide research projects while completing her Masters degree, completed in August, 1996.

APPENDICES

APPENDIX A
Informed Consent

APPENDIX A

PROJECT INFORMATION FORM FOR INFORMED CONSENT
IN-DEPTH SURVEY AND PERSONAL INTERVIEW

The purpose of this project is to gather information regarding the mother-in-law/daughter-in-law relationship as the older woman approaches the stage of life in which she may begin to need help day-to-day. The project's principal investigator is Dr. Julia A. Malia, a faculty member in the Child and Family Studies Department at The University of Tennessee (Knoxville.

The interview, including filling out the survey questionnaire, will probably take 2 to 3 hours of your time. The interview will be audiotaped so the investigator will be able to recall and understand what you are saying with accuracy. All completed survey questionnaires, with only numbers on them for identification, will be stored in a locked filing cabinet in the investigator's home. This signed consent form will be stored in a locked fining cabinet in the investigator's office. Only the investigator and authorized UTK and federal personnel will have access to these documents. They will be retained for three years following completion of the research.

Any risk to you and other participants in this research project would be considered minimal, defined as not greater, considering probability and magnitude, than those ordinarily encountered in daily life or during the performance of routine psychological examinations or tests. You will be interviewed separately from your mother-/daughter-in-law. If any questions make you uncomfortable, you may decline to answer, and you may choose to discontinue your voluntary participation in this project at any time without penalty or prejudice. The investigator will carefully guard the confidentiality of each participant's survey questionnaires and audio tapes and of any information contained within them, including assuring confidentiality within the other-in-law/daughter-in-law dyad itself. Of course, your mother-/daughter-in-law will know that you have decided to participate in the project. However, all other information collected from each of you will be kept confidential from the other.

All printed and reported data will be presented anonymously. Any quotes from participants used in any research report generated by this study will be presented in such a way as to protect identities of individual subjects.

If you have any questions about this research project you can contact:
Dr. Julia A. Malia, Room 419 Jessie Harris Building, The University of Tennessee, Knoxville, TN 37996-1900; phone (615) 974-5316

****

I have read and understand this "Project Information Form for Informed Consent" form and agree to participate in this project.

_____ _____

(signature) (Date)

APPENDIX B
INTERVIEW SCHEDULE

APPENDIX B

INTERVIEW SCHEDULE: DAUGHTER-IN-LAW VERSION

1. What was your first impression of your mother-in-law?

2. How did she learn that you were involved with her son and how did she react to this news?

3. How did she learn that you were going to marry her son and how did she react to this news?

4. Please describe your personal experience, especially regarding your mother-in-law, during the rituals around your marriage to your present husband.

5. How has the relationship between you and your mother-in-law developed over the years?

6. What role did your husband play in how the relationship between you and your mother-in-law developed at the beginning of your marriage?

7. What role has your husband played in how the relationship between you and your mother-in-law has developed over the years?

8. If there is a disagreement between you and your mother-in-law, how supportive of you will your husband be?

9. What do you call her?

10. You have answered that she is mostly a positive, mostly a negative, or very much a mixed force in your life. How important to you is the quality of your relationship with her?

11. Do you have children who are her grandchildren? If so, describe what roles she has played in helping to raise them? How does she seem to feel about how you have raised them?

12. Does she show interest in your activities and concerns apart from those connected through your husband and children?

13. Would you consider going to her to discuss and get advice about a problem or concern you have?

14. Have you learned things about being a wife and mother from your mother-in-law?

15. Do you look forward to or dread her visits or phone calls?

16. When she visits you in your home, how willing is she to follow how you do things, rather than impose her own way of doing things?

17. Have you ever violated an important rule of your husband's family? If so, were you aware of the rule?
    If you were unaware of the rule, what made your aware of it?

18. How do you and she interact during holiday or other family gatherings?
Have you noticed any patterns in how your body reacts either before, during, or after you are around her for a period of time?
19. If you live in the same household at least part of the year, what rules have evolved (either formal or informal rules) that allow you to each feel at home?
    How did these rules become established?

20. How would you describe the way the relationship with <u>your own mother</u> developed over your lifetime?
    How has your relationship with her influenced your thinking about your mother-in-law?
    Have you been involved in caregiving of your mother? If not, do you anticipate it?

21. How do your parents and your parents-in-law get along?
    Is it likely you will become a caregiver to both your mother and your mother-in-law at the same time?
    If this is not already the case, how would you feel about your mother and/or your mother-in- law living with you at least part of the year?
    Are you and your husband in accord on this issue?

22. Do you have a daughter-in-law of your own? If so, how would you describe the way the relationship with her (them) has developed over time?
    How has being a mother-in-law influenced your thinking about your own mother-in-law?

23. Have you observed any changes in Americans' attitudes toward in-laws since when you were growing up?

24. What advice would you give to a brand-new daughter-in-law? To a brand-new mother-in-law?

25. Family Circle Diagram activity (if you haven't already done it at the beginning of the session, prior to having her answer the written questionnaire)

APPENDIX C
ADDITIONAL QUESTIONS USED AS FOLLOW-UP PROBES TO QUESTIONS IN THE INTERVIEW SCHEDULE

APPENDIX C

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.
PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle,1996.

(5) /questions
question used not in original plan
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00014
+++ Retrieval for this document: 14 units out of 461, = 3.0%
++ Text units 25-25:
If you don't give the benefit of the doubt, what do you think would happen? (5)
/questions
++ Text units 121-121:
Have their been disagreements between you and your mother-in-law?
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
++ Text units 129-129:
Imagine that if there had been, do you think your husband would have been supportive of you or her?
129
(4 2) /relationship/Support
(5) /questions
++ Text units 149-149:
How much of a drain on your life does she represent?
(1) /caregiving -
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
++ Text units 153-153:
So she is mostly a negative influence, you have a lot of contact with her now, but sounds like it is not a strain for you?
(1) /caregiving -
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
++ Text units 157-157:
The humor is a strategy?
(1) /caregiving -
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
++ Text units 209-209:
Do you have to will yourself to do it?
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(5) /questions
++ Text units 221-221:
So you established your ownself with her and you can be yourself?
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
++ Text units 301-301:
Do you ever live in the same household?
(5) /questions
++ Text units 337-337:
Which you have seen. Did you and your husband ever talk about if she needed care what role you would play in that?
(5) /questions
++ Text units 365-365:
Had you as a family group met and talked about that? How did that happen? (1)
/caregiving -
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
(5) /questions
++ Text units 381-381:
Your values say you need to help her?
(1) /caregiving -
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
(5) /questions
++ Text units 389-389:
These sound like negative learning?
(1) /caregiving -
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
(5) /questions
++ Text units 433-433:
Are there negative learning from her it's not just positive that influenced how you have chosen to be a mother-in-law?
(5) /questions
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00016a
+++ Retrieval for this document: 5 units out of 365, = 1.4%
++ Text units 83-83:
That was a helpful strategy? 83

(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions

++ Text units 190-190:
Is that based on experience in the past?
(5) /questions
+ Text units 241-241:
So your view of her has expanded to let her do that as far as you feel like she does do that? (4 4)
/relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
++ Text units 253-253:
It sounds like a important strategy for you consistently when she does something that hurts you that it becomes a shared thing within your small family circle where it is used as humor and
that relieves some of that?
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
++ Text units 310-310:
So it is fairly likely that you might be doing at least some of the caregiving? (5)
/questions
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00019
+++ Retrieval for this document: 2 units out of 295, = 0.68%
++ Text units 51-51:
Imagine that there was some disagreement between you. How supportive of you would your husband be?

(5) /questions
++ Text units 75-75:
Was there a shift in how you related to her once you were pregnant? (5)
/questions
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00020
+++ Retrieval for this document: 2 units out of 198, = 1.0%
++ Text units 88-88:
Oh this was a strategy?
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
++ Text units 132-132:
Lets imagine that something happened that you and your husband are the only two left in the position where you would caregive, how would you feel about that? (1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(5) /questions
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00023
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 199, = 0.50%
++ Text units 164-164:
So you are involved in her care?
(1) /caregiving -
(5) /questions
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00029
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 151, = 2.0
How would you feel about your mother-in-law living with you at least part of the year?
(5) /questions
++ Text units 90-90:
Being in accord on this means that you have talked about if she had to she would come and live with you?

(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
(5) /questions
++ Text units 103-103:
If your mother-in-law needs care would it be you or your husband that would be the primary caregiver?

(1) /caregiving -
(5) /questions
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0004
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 229, = 0.44%
++ Text units 184-184:
How has your relationship with her influenced your thinking about
your mother-in-law? 184
(5) /questions
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0010
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 481, = 0.62%
++ Text units 243-243:
So does she expect more from you then your willing to give.
(5) /questions
++ Text units 311-311:
Is it likely you will become a caregiver to your mother-in- law ?
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(5) /questions

++ Text units 340-340:
How has being a mother-in-law influenced your thinking about your own Mother-in-law?
(5) /questions
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0011
+++ Retrieval for this document: 2 units out of 409, = 0.49%
++ Text units 366-366:
How about in terms of caregiving do you think that has changed since when you were growing up?******GOOD QUESTION FOR LARGER PROJECT**********
(1) /caregiving -
(5) /questions
++ Text units 391-391:
What advise if any do you give to your friends that are complaining about their mother in-laws?
**********GOOD QUESTION FOR LARGER PROJECT*****
(5) /questions++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0016B
+++ Retrieval for this document: 2 units out of 87, = 2.3%
++ Text units 7-7:
Then you worked out other way to stay in contact and be in her life? (4 4)
/relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
++ Text units 32-32:
So it is fairly likely that you might be doing at least some of the caregiving? (1)
/caregiving -
(5) /questions
+++ Total number of text units retrieved = 35
+++ Retrievals in 10 out of 31 documents, = 32%.
+++ The documents with retrievals have a total of 2875 text units,so text units retrieved in these documents = 1.2%.
+++ All documents have a total of 7242 text units,so text units found in these documents = 0.48%.

APPENDIX D
WRITTEN QUESTIONNAIRE

APPENDIX D

SURVEY (IN-DEPTH) QUESTIONNAIRE #2: DAUGHTER-IN-LAW VERSION

1. Your age at your last birthday: ____ years
2. What is your marital status?
   ____ single, divorced
   How long were you married? ____ years
   How long have you been divorced? ____ years
   ____ married, never divorced
   How long have you been married? ____ years
   ____ married, previously divorced
   How long have you been married to your present husband? ____ years
   ____ widowed
   How long ago did your husband die? ____ years
3. What is the highest level of education you have achieved?
4. What is the highest level of education your present husband achieved?
5. What is your and your husband's annual gross income?
   ____ Below $25,000
   ____ $25,000 to $50,000
   ____ Above $50,000
6. With which racial group or groups do you identify as part of your heritage?
*7. What is your religious preference (if any)?
14. What is the size of the community in which you live?
   ____ fewer than 2,500 persons and outside an urbanized area
   ____ Do you live on a farm?
   ____ more than 2,500 persons but fewer than 50,000 persons
   ____ 50,000 or more persons
15. How many years have you lived in your present community? ____ years
**18. Have you and/or your husband ever discussed with your mother-in-law what will happen if she can no longer live independently without assistance?
   With what other family members (if any) are you aware that has she discussed this?
19. Have you and/or your husband ever discussed with your mother-in-law what will happen if she needs institutional care such as a nursing home?
   With what other family members (if any) are you aware that has she discussed this?
20. Who all lives in your household currently?
   Family:
   Non-family:

   Who all lives in your mother-in-law's household currently?
   Family:
   Non-family:
21. Aside from those who live in your mother-in-law's household, how much physical distance is there between her and her nearest immediate family member? _____ Who is this (these) person(s)?
22. How far away do other members of her immediate family live?
23. The age of your mother-in-law at her last birthday: ____ years
24. How many years have you been married to her son? ____ years
25. How close to you does she live?
26. How often do you visit her home?
   How long do you stay?
27. How often does she visit your home?
   How long does she stay?
28. How much telephone contact do the two of you have?
   Frequency:
   Length:
29. Which of you initiates your telephone contact?
30. In general, how would you characterize the relationship you have with your mother-in-law? Please check the statement that best describes it:
   ____ My mother-in-law is mostly a **positive** force in my life.
   ____ My mother-in-law is mostly a **negative** force in my life.
   ____ My relationship with my mother-in-law is **very much a mixed** force in my life, a **combination** of both positives and negatives.
   What characteristics of your mother-in-law have made it easier or harder for you to relate to her?
   What characteristics of yourself may have made it easier or harder for you to relate to her?
31. How likely is it that you will give assistance to your mother-in-law when she needs help day-to-day in order to live independently?
   ____ Very likely ____Perhaps ____Not very likely
32. Who is (are) the most likely person(s) who will be of assistance to your mother-in-law when she needs help day-to-day in order to live independently?
33. Are there any other comments about the relationship you have with your mother-in-law that you would like to make?

This is the end of the written questionnaire.

**Questions omitted were not relative to this part of the project.

APPENDIX E
FREQUENCIES OF DAUGHTERS-IN-LAW AND MOTHERS-IN-LAW AND THE PAIRED QUESTIONS

AGE age of respondents

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
	21.00	1	4.5	4.5	4.5
	24.00	1	4.5	4.5	9.1
	35.00	2	9.1	9.1	18.2
	36.00	1	4.5	4.5	22.7
	39.00	1	4.5	4.5	27.3
	41.00	2	9.1	9.1	36.4
	42.00	1	4.5	4.5	40.9
	43.00	1	4.5	4.5	45.5
	45.00	3	13.6	13.6	59.1
	46.00	1	4.5	4.5	63.6
	47.00	2	9.1	9.1	72.7
	48.00	2	9.1	9.1	81.8
	54.00	1	4.5	4.5	86.4
	56.00	1	4.5	4.5	90.9
	58.00	1	4.5	4.5	95.5
	62.00	1	4.5	4.5	100.0
	Total	22	100.0	100.0	

Hi-Res Chart # 1:Bar chart of age of respondents

Mean	43.545	Median	45.000	Mode	45.000
Std dev	9.806	Variance	96.165	Range	41.000

Valid cases 22 Missing cases 0

18 Jun 96 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.1

EDU Respondents Education Level

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
	2.00	1	4.5	5.9	5.9
	3.00	3	13.6	17.6	23.5
	4.00	7	31.8	41.2	64.7
	5.00	6	27.3	35.3	100.0
	.	5	22.7	Missing	
	Total	22	100.0	100.0	

Hi-Res Chart # 2:Bar chart of respondents education level

Mean	4.059	Median	4.000	Mode	4.000
Std dev	.899	Variance	.809	Range	3.000

Valid cases 17 Missing cases 5

INCOME Household Income

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Below $25,000	1.00	1	4.5	5.0	5.0
$25,000 - 50,000	2.00	4	18.2	20.0	25.0
Above $50,000	3.00	15	68.2	75.0	100.0
	.	2	9.1	Missing	
	Total	22	100.0	100.0	

Hi-Res Chart # 3:Bar chart of household income

Mean	2.700	Median	3.000	Mode	3.000
Std dev	.571	Variance	.326	Range	2.000

Valid cases 20 Missing cases 2

Q19A You/Husband discussed w/m-inlaw institut

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Yes	1.00	8	36.4	36.4	36.4
No	2.00	14	63.6	63.6	100.0
	Total	22	100.0	100.0	

Hi-Res Chart # 6:Bar chart of you/husband discussed w/m-inlaw institutional car

Mean	1.636	Median	2.000	Mode	2.000
Std dev	.492	Variance	.242	Range	1.000

Valid cases 22 Missing cases 0

Q19B Discussed w/other family institutional c

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Mother in-laws other	1.00	4	18.2	28.6	28.6
None/no one	2.00	4	18.2	28.6	57.1
Mother in-laws daugh	3.00	3	13.6	21.4	78.6
Not aware	4.00	2	9.1	14.3	92.9
Other Family Members	6.00	1	4.5	7.1	100.0
	.	8	36.4	Missing	
	Total	22	100.0	100.0	

Hi-Res Chart # 7:Bar chart of discussed w/other family institutional care

Mean	2.500	Median	2.000	Mode	1.000
Std dev	1.454	Variance	2.115	Range	5.000

* Multiple modes exist. The smallest value is shown.

Valid cases 14 Missing cases 8

Q23 Age of m-d inlaw last B-day

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
	45.00	1	4.5	4.8	4.8
	50.00	1	4.5	4.8	9.5
	58.00	1	4.5	4.8	14.3
	63.00	1	4.5	4.8	19.0
	65.00	2	9.1	9.5	28.6
	66.00	1	4.5	4.8	33.3
	68.00	1	4.5	4.8	38.1
	70.00	1	4.5	4.8	42.9
	71.00	1	4.5	4.8	47.6
	74.00	2	9.1	9.5	57.1
	75.00	1	4.5	4.8	61.9
	77.00	1	4.5	4.8	66.7
	79.00	1	4.5	4.8	71.4
	81.00	1	4.5	4.8	76.2
	82.00	1	4.5	4.8	81.0
	83.00	1	4.5	4.8	85.7
	87.00	1	4.5	4.8	90.5
	88.00	1	4.5	4.8	95.2
	90.00	1	4.5	4.8	100.0
	.	1	4.5	Missing	
	Total	22	100.0	100.0	

Hi-Res Chart # 11:Bar chart of age of m-d inlaw last b-day

Mean	71.952	Median	74.000	Mode	65.000
Std dev	11.923	Variance	142.148	Range	45.000

* Multiple modes exist. The smallest value is shown.

Valid cases 21 Missing cases 1

Q18A You/Husband discussed w/m-inlaw no live

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Yes	1.00	11	50.0	50.0	50.0
No	2.00	11	50.0	50.0	100.0
	Total	22	100.0	100.0	

Hi-Res Chart # 4:Bar chart of you/husband discussed w/m-inlaw no live independe

Mean	1.500	Median	1.500	Mode	1.000
Std dev	.512	Variance	.262	Range	1.000

* Multiple modes exist. The smallest value is shown.

Valid cases 22 Missing cases 0

Q18B Discussed w/other family members no inde

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Mother in-laws other	1.00	6	27.3	35.3	35.3
None/no one	2.00	3	13.6	17.6	52.9
Mother in-laws daugh	3.00	5	22.7	29.4	82.4
Not aware	4.00	1	4.5	5.9	88.2
Mother in-laws husba	5.00	1	4.5	5.9	94.1
Other Family Members	6.00	1	4.5	5.9	100.0
	.	5	22.7	Missing	
	Total	22	100.0	100.0	

Hi-Res Chart # 5:Bar chart of discussed w/other family members no independent

Mean	2.471	Median	2.000	Mode	1.000
Std dev	1.505	Variance	2.265	Range	5.000

Valid cases 17 Missing cases 5

Q18A You/Husband discussed w/m-inlaw no live

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Yes	1.00	11	50.0	50.0	50.0
No	2.00	11	50.0	50.0	100.0
	Total	22	100.0	100.0	

Hi-Res Chart # 4:Bar chart of you/husband discussed w/m-inlaw no live independe

Mean	1.500	Median	1.500	Mode	1.000
Std dev	.512	Variance	.262	Range	1.000

* Multiple modes exist. The smallest value is shown.

Valid cases 22 Missing cases 0

Q18B Discussed w/other family members no inde

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Mother in-laws other	1.00	6	27.3	35.3	35.3
None/no one	2.00	3	13.6	17.6	52.9
Mother in-laws daugh	3.00	5	22.7	29.4	82.4
Not aware	4.00	1	4.5	5.9	88.2
Mother in-laws husba	5.00	1	4.5	5.9	94.1
Other Family Members	6.00	1	4.5	5.9	100.0
	.	5	22.7	Missing	
	Total	22	100.0	100.0	

Hi-Res Chart # 5:Bar chart of discussed w/other family members no independent

Mean	2.471	Median	2.000	Mode	1.000
Std dev	1.505	Variance	2.265	Range	5.000

Valid cases 17 Missing cases 5

Q24 Years married to son of M-inlaw

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
	1.00	1	4.5	4.5	4.5
	6.50	1	4.5	4.5	9.1
	7.00	1	4.5	4.5	13.6
	10.00	1	4.5	4.5	18.2
	11.00	1	4.5	4.5	22.7
	11.50	1	4.5	4.5	27.3
	13.00	2	9.1	9.1	36.4
	14.00	1	4.5	4.5	40.9
	15.00	1	4.5	4.5	45.5
	16.00	1	4.5	4.5	50.0
	17.00	1	4.5	4.5	54.5
	18.00	2	9.1	9.1	63.6
	22.00	1	4.5	4.5	68.2
	23.00	1	4.5	4.5	72.7
	24.00	1	4.5	4.5	77.3
	26.00	1	4.5	4.5	81.8
	30.00	1	4.5	4.5	86.4
	31.00	1	4.5	4.5	90.9
	38.00	1	4.5	4.5	95.5
	40.00	1	4.5	4.5	100.0
	Total	22	100.0	100.0	

Hi-Res Chart # 12:Bar chart of years married to son of m-inlaw

Mean	18.409	Median	16.500	Mode	13.000
Std dev	10.028	Variance	100.563	Range	39.000

* Multiple modes exist. The smallest value is shown.

Valid cases 22 Missing cases 0

Q29 Who initiates telephone contact

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Mostly Daughter	1.00	3	13.6	16.7	16.7
Mostly mother-in-law	2.00	2	9.1	11.1	27.8
Both	3.00	11	50.0	61.1	88.9
Not/Applicable	4.00	2	9.1	11.1	100.0
	.	4	18.2	Missing	
	Total	22	100.0	100.0	

Hi-Res Chart # 13:Bar chart of who initiates telephone contact

Mean	2.667	Median	3.000	Mode	3.000
Std dev	.907	Variance	.824	Range	3.000

Valid cases 18 Missing cases 4

Q30 Relationship with m-d-inlaw

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Positive	1.00	8	36.4	36.4	36.4
Negative	2.00	4	18.2	18.2	54.5
Mixed	3.00	10	45.5	45.5	100.0
	Total	22	100.0	100.0	

Hi-Res Chart # 14:Bar chart of relationship with m-d-inlaw

Mean	2.091	Median	2.000	Mode	3.000
Std dev	.921	Variance	.848	Range	2.000

Valid cases 22 Missing cases 0

Q31 Likely to become caregiver

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Very Likely	1.00	10	45.5	47.6	47.6
Perhaps	2.00	8	36.4	38.1	85.7
Not very likely	3.00	3	13.6	14.3	100.0
	.	1	4.5	Missing	
	Total	22	100.0	100.0	

Hi-Res Chart # 15:Bar chart of likely to become caregiver

Mean	1.667	Median	2.000	Mode	1.000
Std dev	.730	Variance	.533	Range	2.000

Valid cases 21 Missing cases 1

- -

Q32 Who is most likely to become caregiver

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
	.	22	100.0	Missing	
	Total	22	100.0	100.0	

Valid cases 0 Missing cases 22

18 Jun 96 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.1

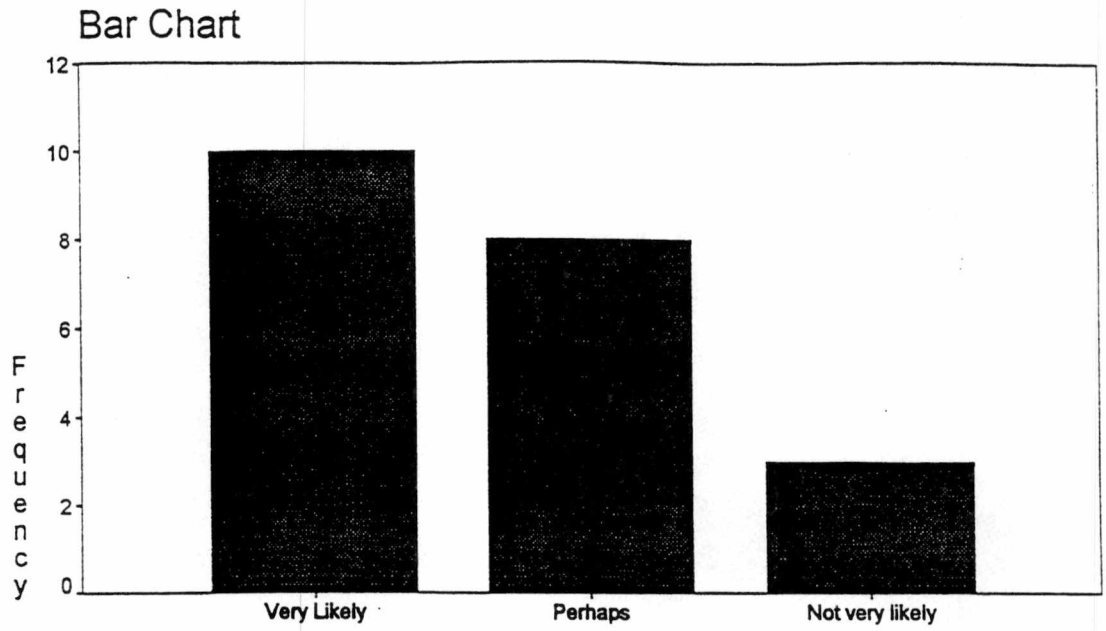
RELIGION Religious Preference

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Baptist	1.00	1	4.5	4.5	4.5
Methodist	2.00	11	50.0	50.0	54.5
Catholic	3.00	4	18.2	18.2	72.7
None	4.00	3	13.6	13.6	86.4
Other	5.00	3	13.6	13.6	100.0
	Total	22	100.0	100.0	

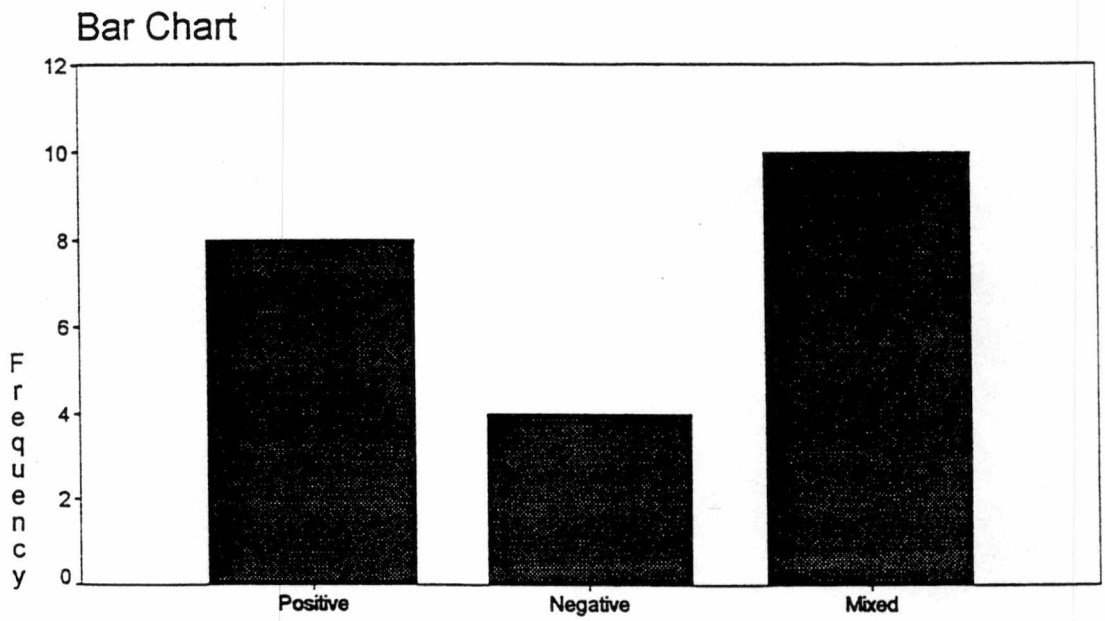
Hi-Res Chart # 19:Bar chart of religious preference

Mean	2.818	Median	2.000	Mode	2.000
Std dev	1.181	Variance	1.394	Range	4.000

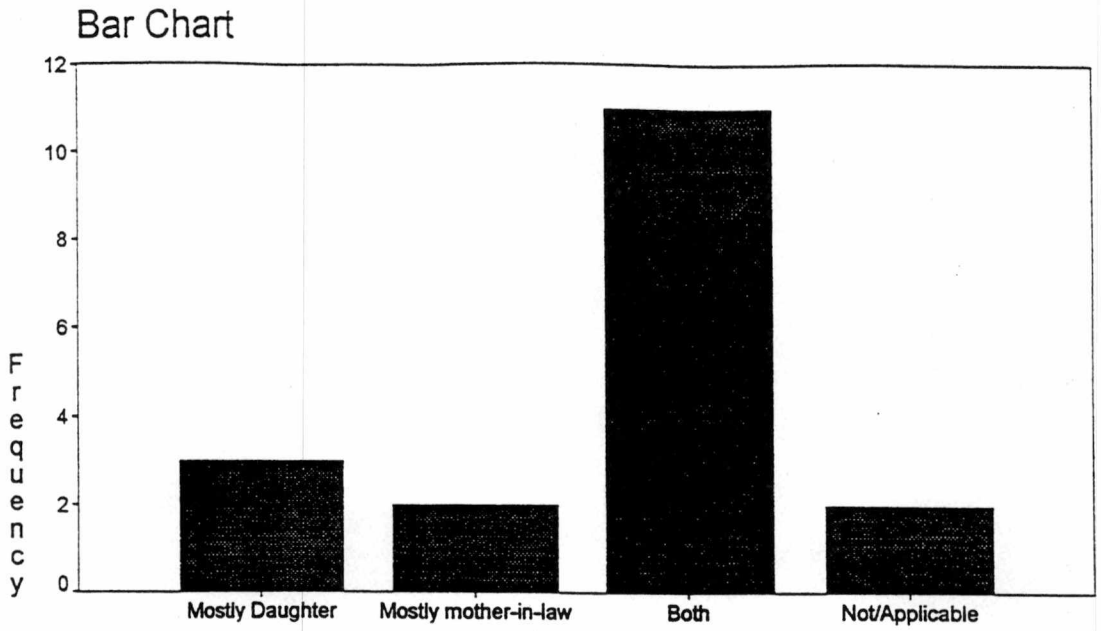
Valid cases 22 Missing cases 0



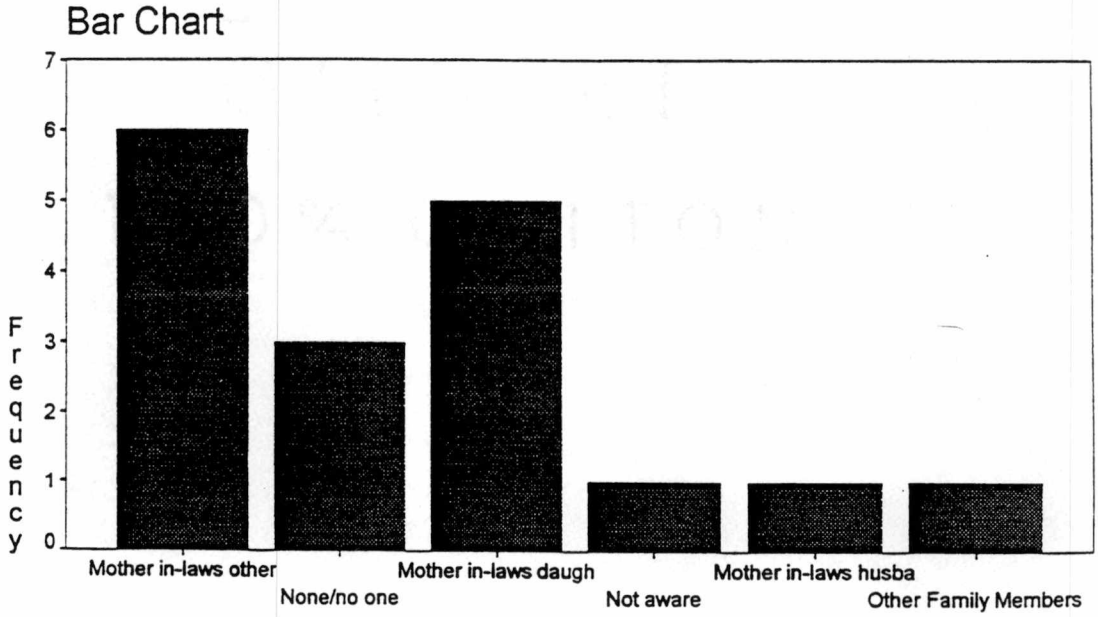
Likely to become caregiver



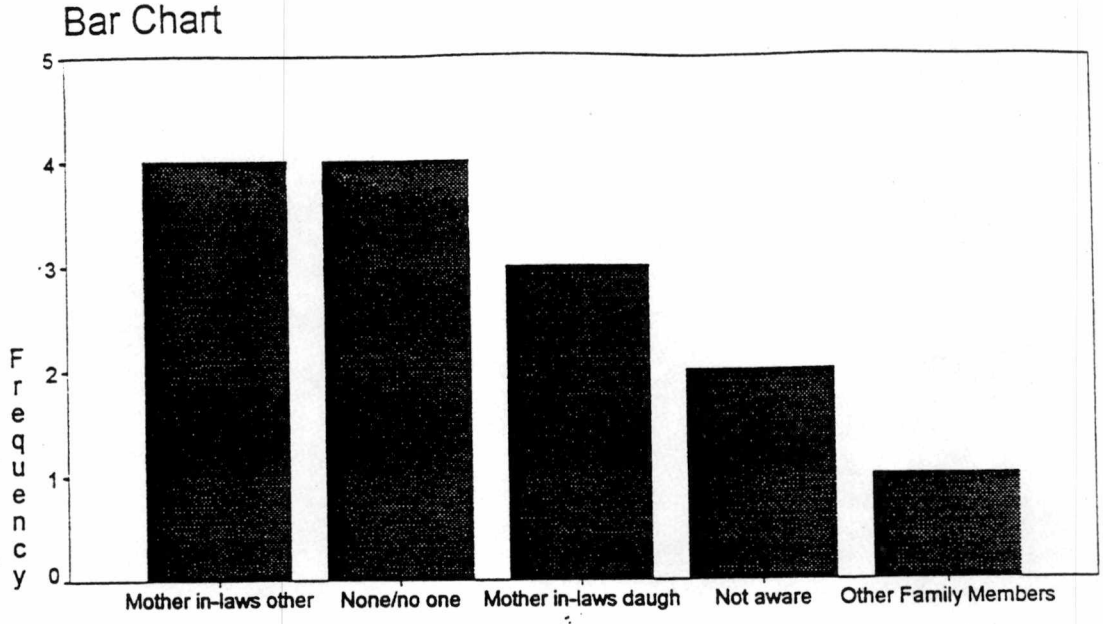
Relationship with m-d-inlaw



Who initiates telephone contact



Discussed w/other family members no independent


Bar Chart
5
4
3
2
1
0
Frequency
Mother in-laws other
None/no one
Mother in-laws daugh
Not aware
Other Family Members
Discussed w/other family institutional care

AGE

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
	65.00	1	10.0	10.0	10.0
	67.00	1	10.0	10.0	20.0
	73.00	1	10.0	10.0	30.0
	74.00	2	20.0	20.0	50.0
	77.00	1	10.0	10.0	60.0
	80.00	1	10.0	10.0	70.0
	82.00	2	20.0	20.0	90.0
	87.00	1	10.0	10.0	100.0
	Total	10	100.0	100.0	

Mean	76.100	Median	75.500	Mode	74.000
Std dev	6.903	Variance	47.656	Range	22.000

* Multiple modes exist. The smallest value is shown.

Valid cases 10 Missing cases 0

- -

EDU

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
	2.00	1	10.0	10.0	10.0
	3.00	3	30.0	30.0	40.0
	4.00	5	50.0	50.0	90.0
	5.00	1	10.0	10.0	100.0
	Total	10	100.0	100.0	

Mean	3.600	Median	4.000	Mode	4.000
Std dev	.843	Variance	.711	Range	3.000

Valid cases 10 Missing cases 0

01 Jul 96 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.1

INCOME Income

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Below $25,000	1.00	3	30.0	37.5	37.5
$25,000 - 50,000	2.00	3	30.0	37.5	75.0
Above $50,000	3.00	2	20.0	25.0	100.0
	.	2	20.0	Missing	
	Total	10	100.0	100.0	

Mean	1.875	Median	2.000	Mode	1.000
Std dev	.835	Variance	.696	Range	2.000

* Multiple modes exist. The smallest value is shown.

Valid cases 8 Missing cases 2

- -

MARTSTAT marital status

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Married, Never Divor	2.00	3	30.0	37.5	37.5
Widowed	4.00	5	50.0	62.5	100.0
	.	2	20.0	Missing	
	Total	10	100.0	100.0	

Mean	3.250	Median	4.000	Mode	4.000
Std dev	1.035	Variance	1.071	Range	2.000

Valid cases 8 Missing cases 2

01 Jul 96 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.1

RELIGION Religion

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Methodist	2.00	9	90.0	90.0	90.0
Catholic	3.00	1	10.0	10.0	100.0
	Total	10	100.0	100.0	

Mean	2.100	Median	2.000	Mode	2.000
Std dev	.316	Variance	.100	Range	1.000

Valid cases 10 Missing cases 0

- -

YEARS1

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
	33.50	1	10.0	16.7	16.7
	39.00	1	10.0	16.7	33.3
	45.00	1	10.0	16.7	50.0
	50.00	1	10.0	16.7	66.7
	52.00	1	10.0	16.7	83.3
	62.00	1	10.0	16.7	100.0
	.	4	40.0	Missing	
	Total	10	100.0	100.0	

Mean	46.917	Median	47.500	Mode	33.500
Std dev	10.092	Variance	101.842	Range	28.500

* Multiple modes exist. The smallest value is shown.

Valid cases 6 Missing cases 4

01 Jul 96 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.1

YEARS2

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
	1.00	1	10.0	16.7	16.7
	4.00	1	10.0	16.7	33.3
	16.00	1	10.0	16.7	50.0
	17.00	1	10.0	16.7	66.7
	21.00	1	10.0	16.7	83.3
	31.00	1	10.0	16.7	100.0
	.	4	40.0	Missing	
	Total	10	100.0	100.0	

Mean	15.000	Median	16.500	Mode	1.000
Std dev	11.082	Variance	122.800	Range	30.000

* Multiple modes exist. The smallest value is shown.

Valid cases 6 Missing cases 4

Q30D

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Negative	1.00	1	10.0	10.0	10.0
Mixed	2.00	1	10.0	10.0	20.0
Positive	3.00	8	80.0	80.0	100.0
	Total	10	100.0	100.0	

Valid cases 10 Missing cases 0

- -

Q30M

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Negative	1.00	3	30.0	30.0	30.0
Positive	3.00	7	70.0	70.0	100.0
	Total	10	100.0	100.0	

Valid cases 10 Missing cases 0

- -

Q31D

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Perhaps	2.00	3	30.0	30.0	30.0
Very Likely	3.00	7	70.0	70.0	100.0
	Total	10	100.0	100.0	

Valid cases 10 Missing cases 0

Q31M

Value Label	Value	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cum Percent
Not Very Likely	1.00	4	40.0	40.0	40.0
Perhaps	2.00	1	10.0	10.0	50.0
Very Likely	3.00	5	50.0	50.0	100.0
	Total	10	100.0	100.0	

Valid cases 10 Missing cases 0

APPENDIX F
DOCUMENTS INDEXED BY NODES (CATEGORIES)

APPENDIX F

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.
PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle,1996.
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00014
++ Indexed at 12 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
(4) /relationship
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 2) /relationship/Support
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00016a
++ Indexed at 10 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(1 4) /caregivin -/Geographical
(4) /relationship
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 2) /relationship/Support
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
(6) /advice
++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00019
++ Indexed at 17 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
(1 4) /caregivin -/Geographical
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4) /relationship
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 2) /relationship/Support
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
(6) /advice
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
(7) /Americans Attitudes
++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00020
Indexed at 15 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
(1 4) /caregivin -/Geographical
(4) /relationship
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 2) /relationship/Support
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
(6) /advice
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
(7) /Americans Attitudes
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00023
++ Indexed at 12 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(3 2 1 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4) /relationship
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 2) /relationship/Support
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND

(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
(6) /advice
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00025
++ Indexed at 10 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
(4) /relationship
(4 2) /relationship/Support
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
(7) /Americans Attitudes
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00026
++ Indexed at 8 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(4) /relationship
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
(7) /Americans Attitudes
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00027
++ Indexed at 10 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
(7) /Americans Attitudes
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00029
++ Indexed at 11 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
(4) /relationship
(4 2) /relationship/Support
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
(7) /Americans Attitudes
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0004
+++ Document Header:
++ Indexed at 12 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4) /relationship
(4 2) /relationship/Support
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
(5) /questions
(6) /advice
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0005
++ Indexed at 12 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4) /relationship
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 2) /relationship/Support

(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
(6) /advice
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
(7) /Americans Attitudes
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0006
++ Indexed at 9 nodes.
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4) /relationship
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 2) /relationship/Support
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(6) /advice
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0007
+++ Document Header:
++ Indexed at 8 nodes.
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4) /relationship
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 2) /relationship/Support
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
(6) /advice
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0008
++ Indexed at 3 nodes.
(4) /relationship
(4 2) /relationship/Support
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0008A
++ Indexed at 7 nodes.
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
(7) /Americans Attitudes
+++ ONLINE DOCUMENT: D0009
++ Indexed at 1 node.
(4 2) /relationship/Support
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0009A
++ Indexed at 2 nodes.
(4) /relationship
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0009B
++ Indexed at 2 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0010
++ Indexed at 16 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4) /relationship
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 2) /relationship/Support
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
(5) /questions
(6) /advice
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
(7) /Americans Attitudes
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0011
++ Indexed at 12 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search

```
(4)              /relationship
(4 1)             /relationship/Contact
(4 2)             /relationship/Support
(4 3)             /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1)           /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
(5)              /questions
(6)              /advice
(6 1)             /advice/m-in-law
(6 2)             /advice/d-in-law
(7)              /Americans Attitudes

++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0013
++ Indexed at 5 nodes.
(1 2)             /caregivin -/Lives with
(4)              /relationship
(4 2)             /relationship/Support
(4 3)             /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1)           /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0013A
++ Indexed at 9 nodes.
(1)              /caregivin -
(3 2)             /raw data/A Text Search
(4 1)             /relationship/Contact
(4 3)             /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1)           /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
(6)              /advice
(6 1)             /advice/m-in-law
(6 2)             /advice/d-in-law
(7)              /Americans Attitudes
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0016
++ Indexed at 0 nodes.
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0016B
++ Indexed at 9 nodes.
(1)              /caregivin -
(1 2)             /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3)             /caregivin -/Discussion of
(4)              /relationship
(4 4)             /relationship/Maturity Level
(5)              /questions
(6 1)             /advice/m-in-law
(6 2)             /advice/d-in-law
(7)              /Americans Attitudes
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0017
++ Indexed at 0 nodes.
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0017
++ Indexed at 7 nodes.
(3 2)             /raw data/A Text Search
(3 2 1)           /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4)              /relationship
(4 1)             /relationship/Contact
(4 2)             /relationship/Support
(4 3)             /relationship/quality of
(6)              /advice

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0017AA
++ Indexed at 1 node.
(3 2)             /raw data/A Text Search
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022
++ Indexed at 6 nodes.
(1)              /caregivin -
(1 1)             /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 3)             /caregivin -/Discussion of
(3 2)             /raw data/A Text Search
(4 3 1 1)           /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
(4 4)             /relationship/Maturity Level
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022A
++ Indexed at 12 nodes.
(1)              /caregivin -
(1 1)             /caregivin -/Responsible
(4)              /relationship
(4 1)             /relationship/Contact
(4 2)             /relationship/Support
(4 2 1)           /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 3)             /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1)           /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
```

(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
(7) /Americans Attitudes

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0023A
++ Indexed at 8 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(3 2 1 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(6) /advice
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
(7) /Americans Attitudes
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028
+ Indexed at 10 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4) /relationship
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 2) /relationship/Support
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(6) /advice
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028A
++ Indexed at 8 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
(7) /Americans Attitudes
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D006
++ Indexed at 7 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
(7) /Americans Attitudes
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D007A
++ Indexed at 6 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
(7) /Americans Attitudes
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DO024A
++ Indexed at 7 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
(7) /Americans Attitudes
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOOO3
++ Indexed at 13 nodes.
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4) /relationship
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 2) /relationship/Support
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
(6) /advice (6 1) /advice/m-in-law (6 2) /advice/d-in-law (7) /American Attitudes

APPENDIX G
EXAMPLE OF A TEXT SEARCH (STRING SEARCH)

APPENDIX G

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.
PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle, 1996.

(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
*** Definition:
Search for 'look forward', no restrictions.
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00019
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 295, = 0.34%
++ Text units 162-162:
I look forward to them because they are drop in type things. Most of the time there is a phone call first, but sometimes it's just showing it and we do this at their house. They are short visits and you don't go for a meal. Those are planned in advance. Just to drop off something or borrow something. In and out like that. There is no what are you doing Wednesday night we're going to come over and visit for a couple of hours. We don't do that type of thing. She works and we work. 162
(3 2) (4 1)
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0004
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 229, = 0.44%
++ Text units 149-149:
Usually I look forward to them. 149
(3 2)
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0005
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 188, = 0.53%
++ Text units 98-98:
Usually we look forward to the visit because usually she only comes like on Thanksgiving or Christmas or a special time. She doesn't usually just come by. Since we work together we usually see her several times a week so its not like we don't see each
other. 98
(3 2) (4 1)
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0007
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 203, = 0.49%
*D0007 2
++ Text units 142-142:
I look forward to it, they never visit. Her husband won't come over either, there is a problem in the family he won't come to my house. But I look to her phone calls. I usually call her because she is timed on her phone. They have a thing on the phone where they can only have so many minutes of phone at night. If I call her it doesn't count but if she calls me counts. The understanding is that I will call her. I haven't called her in a couple of days. I nearly always call her every day, but if sometimes happens that I don't call her one day. She usually calls to see if there is anything wrong, or you know. We keep in real close contact.
142
(3 2) (4 1)
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0010
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 481, = 0.21%
++ Text units 167-167:
Most of the time I look forward to them. She was over here yesterday. We had a real nice visit. Now if I'm real busy, course I don't. Now sometimes she will call me at work, and it may not be exactly the right time. I stay really busy at work too. 167
(3 2) (4 1)

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0011
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 409, = 0.24%
++ Text units 149-149:
Look forward. 149
(3 2) (4 1)
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0013A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 285, = 0.35%
++ Text units 69-69:
Sometimes it is O.k. and sometimes I just dread it. When I was pregnant with my first son we had no contact. I mean we would go up there maybe on Sunday for an hour or two and then come back home. They never come to our home I never went to their home. Never talked on the phone what-so-ever. 69
(3 2) (4 1)
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0017A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 287, = 0.35%
++ Text units 217-217:
Have you ever not dreaded her visit? 217
(3 2) (4 1)
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0017AA
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 138, = 0.72%
++ Text units 41-41:
Well I m just not around her that much. I haven t had another thing like that. But my mother says that she can tell from talking to me when I know that their coming soon over the telephone, that she knows that it is getting close that their going to come from the way I talk. I can tell, their coming like the first of may, probably. In the last two or three weeks I m already beginning to dread that they are going to be here. It starts a month or so before they get here. With me going on here we go again. 41

(3 2)
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 169, = 0.59%
++ Text units 144-144:
They dreaded what was going to happen because they both saw that it was going to be more their responsibility and yet when it came right down to it there was a fair amount of talking around the idea of who would take the responsibility. Within the last year
or so I remember the day I heard D. say on the phone something about mother not having enough money to pay for a long time care for very long and the cost is so extraordinary. We all knew what her finances were because she could no longer manage her money anymore. I heard my husband say she can come to a nursing home
down here where it might be less expense. I remember thinking God, damn, no way! I didn't say anything and I even talked to somebody about some of the resources were here and then things began to turn the other way. I told D. it would not have worked
because he would have done what he thought should be done and it wouldn't have been enough.
144
(1) (1 1) (1 3) (3 2)
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028
+++ Retrieval for this document: 2 units out of 323, = 0.62%
*****
242
++ Text units 269-269:
Dread them.
269
(3 2) (4 1)

++ Text units 299-299:
You still said that you dread the visits?
299
(3 2) (4 1)
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOOO3
+++ Retrieval for this document: 2 units out of 207, = 0.97%
++ Text units 109-109:
Generally I look forward to seeing her, because she is not a pest. She doesn't drop in unexpectedly. She usually good about calling. If I call her we talk but we don't just drag it out or anything. She is not a prying type person. I mean she wants to know what is going on but she doesn't get to the point where it is aggravating.
109
(3 2) (4 1)
++ Text units 194-194:
I guess it is probably, over the years it is a more positive influence, I guess if you think of a stereotype in the situation shows where the father always dreaded the mother in-law visit and I think that has kind of gone by the way side. On the most part the relationships seem to be more open, more relaxed relationships.
194
+++ Total number of text units retrieved = 14
+++ Retrievals in 12 out of 31 documents, = 39%.
+++ The documents with retrievals have a total of 3214 text units,
so text units retrieved in these documents = 0.44%.
+++ All documents have a total of 7242 text units,
so text units found in these documents = 0.19%.

APPENDIX H
CAREGIVING (FULL NODE)

APPENDIX H

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.
PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle, 1996.
(1) /caregivin -
Caregiving category
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00014
+++ Retrieval for this document: 72 units out of 461, = 16%
++ Text units 145-147:
How important to you is that quality of your relationship? 145
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 3) /relationship/quality of

I view it as something I really can't do anything about. I really don't think she is likely to change and it's her attitude that is the negative. I call her every day. I don't avoid her. I try to be helpful if she needs the help. She depends on her family entirely. 147
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
++ Text units 149-159:
How much of a drain on your life does she represent? 149
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions

I don't think of it that way. It is just something you do. 151
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level

So she is mostly a negative influence, you have a lot of contact with her now, but sounds like it is not a strain for you? 153
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions

I laugh about it. What good does it do to complain. 155
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level

The humor is a strategy? 157
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
I think so. 159
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++ Text units 339-375:
No, this never came up before it became a real thing. So we are all dealing with that right now. I suggested when we were thinking about and building this condo that she should be thinking of this too. Oh, no, she said, I'm going to live right here in this big house and my kids can come in after I'm gone and struggle thru everything. 339
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
She is not in that house anymore? Who ended up with all the sorting? 341
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
342
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
No she isn't. It's not sorted because she does not want anything done to it. It's just sitting there. She insists on that in she wants to go back there. 343

(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data

(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
The move was of her own. You're shaking your head. 345
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
346
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
She can't go back there, she is not physically able. But it makes the transition easier we thought if the house is there sort as a safety valve. 347
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
348
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
How did she end up being in the nursing home. 349
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
350
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
_____ is an assisted living facility. If she requires more care such as breaks a hip she won't be able to stay there. You must be ambulatory. 351
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
352
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
Are there arrangements made if that happens? 353
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
354
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
No, but if she keeps falling it's going to happen. I think that's the next step. She won't use a cane or walker so she
falls. 355
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
356
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
So if she breaks a hip or leg then the family will have to decided what to do? 357
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
358
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
Yes and she will just leave it to us because she doesn't want to think about it.
359
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
360
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
But she won't put up a fight? 361
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
362
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
She put up quite a resistance going to [assisted living]. Her own children, particularly the oldest daughter, talked to her and got her to see that it was for the best and that she at least try it. 363
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
364
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
Had you as a family group met and talked about that? How did that happen? 365
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with

(5) /questions
366
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
It came up with her own children. Those of us here in town were
very aware something needed to be done because we were getting calls in the middle of the night. We had 24-hr care and she did not like to pay for someone to be there when she w as sleeping.
Always at night she would be calling one of us to come get something for her and it got to the place where this was quite a burden particularly those living closest to her which fortunately was not me. To go over at 2:00 am and help with problems. So her daughter who lived in town was never particularly active in all this, but the one in Nashville saw that something had to be one. So it evolved. 367
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with

(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
The daughter in Nashville is the older daughter who convinced her mom.
369
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
370
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
We all worked on it, but because her own children really supported that she agreed to do it.
371
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
372
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
Who all in town does the most? 373
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
374
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
The three daughters-in-law. Not her own children. 375
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
++ Text units 377-397:
How did that end up? 377
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
378
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
That's just the way it is. We are perhaps more available. Although the one daughter-in-law, her son's wife works but I guess it is in your nature--who responds and sees needs. 379
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
380
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
Your values say you need to help her? 381
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
(5) /questions
382
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
Yes, I just expect to do it. 383

(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
384
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
You said earlier you don't resent that. 385
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
386
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
No. I'm learning a lot of things. I'm writing lists for myself which I review each year on my birthday. Like, I will not become so self centered you forget the rest of the world is out there. I will not be a burden to your children and in-laws. Things like that. 387
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
388
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
These sound like negative learning? 389
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(5) /questions
390
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
Yes. 391
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
392
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
So you review that once a year? Is there also a checklist of things. 393
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
394
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
I just started this last year. It's just an idea I had that I can really learn something positive from this. 395
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
396
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
Do you have a list that you can share? 397
(1) /caregivin -
(3) /raw data
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00016a
+++ Retrieval for this document: 21 units out of 365, = 5.8%
++ Text units 168-188:
She asked me a couple a weeks ago to roll her hair. I haven't clue how to roll hair, cause I grew up with a blow dryer. She had a finger in a door and had a bandage on it and couldn't get it wet or whatever. It was such an odd thing cause here she was
asking me to do that. As I went to these questions that you have I was thinking you know about her being dependent and that kind of thing. That was a moment, an odd moment that I hadn't seen before because she is usually the powerful one. I was torn
between whether to say O.k. I will do it and have it look bad and have her fuss and say I just can't do anything. Or go ahead and do it because she was asking me a service to her and that bonding that would take place. I didn't know what to do I was really
torn. Because I knew she probably wouldn't like how I did it, because I didn't know how. Even when I know how to do things she tends I wouldn't have done it this way. 168
(1) /caregivin -
But I did, I went ahead and did it. I did it yeah. She said well alright then I will just have to call so and so. Made me feel guilty. I said well can't promise that you will like it but I

will give it my best shot and then if you don't like it. So I did and I never knew how it turned out cause it was later on when she took it down. It was an odd feeling rolling her hair, her being the vulnerable one and me being the one with power over her.
169
(1) /caregivin -
It was an intimate situation wasn't it? 170
(1) /caregivin -
171
(1) /caregivin -
Yeah and her being helpless in that way and me being the one who could help her.
172
(1) /caregivin -
173
(1) /caregivin -
How did it come about, you said she has a daughter? 174
(1) /caregivin -
175
(1) /caregivin -
She has a daughter. 176
(1) /caregivin -
177
(1) /caregivin -
Who lives nearby? 178
(1) /caregivin -
179
(1) /caregivin -
Yeah, she usually does it for her, she was sick. I was there, the daughter at home, so she thought well. But it still surprised me because I wouldn't have thought she would have put her head in my hands you know.
180
(1) /caregivin -
181
(1) /caregivin -
So how did you end up feeling, you completed it, and then? 182
(1) /caregivin -
183
(1) /caregivin -
I just felt real warm toward her. Not the usual feeling that I. It was just different.
184
(1) /caregivin -
185
(1) /caregivin -
There was a contact that had been made? A new kind of thing? 186
(1) /caregivin -
187
(1) /caregivin -
Yeah. I thought about it at the time I mean who knows in the future. She has severe arthritis, and lots of back problems and knee problem. In lots of ways she is helpless. But up to this point I hadn't felt comfortable in helping her in anyway. Afraid to help her. I don't ever wash the dishes after we eat over there. I feel so guilty because she cooks the meal and she spends whole time we are there to visit washing the dishes. Yet it just feel awkward to go and say I will do these cause it is her kitchen and she doesn't like the way I put things. So I'm just real awkward to do anything. So I always feel guilty cause here she is slaving, she is older and she doesn't feel good. That just seems to me to be the thing to do.
188
(1) /caregivin -
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00019
+++ Retrieval for this document: 21 units out of 295, = 7.1%
++ Text units 208-218:
Have your ever lived in the same household? 208
(1) /caregivin -
209
(1) /caregivin -
No. 210
(1) /caregivin -
211
(1) /caregivin -
Do anticipate ever doing that? 212
(1) /caregivin -
213
(1) /caregivin -
I don't know. I really don't know. I would not be surprised. If something should happen with J's father, I cannot see her living alone and I don't see her living with any of us either. It has not been discussed with me. I know all the siblings got letters recently about funeral arrangements. I know M got her letter a few weeks ahead of everybody else and what would be expected. M is the one who just moved out. We just assumed that
that is more of the guilt that is being placed on M. That's M's perception of this. A few weeks later J got a letter

also. But I don't know that anyone has discussed what should happen if she should move in with someone. Space wise we would be the logical
people. 214
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
215
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
it could be, you don't know? 216
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
217
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
I don't know. She is so energetic and vibrant, you just don't think about that happening, but I know that it possibly could. 218
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
++ Text units 246-246:
No. I guess maybe we wait until they--they're all so healthy and, maybe that should be talked about.
246
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
++ Text units 262-262:
I don't know.They are within five years of each other age wise, so it is very likely I could. My mother is five hours away and I cannot see her unless she is very ill or unable to take care of
herself moving here. I worry about distance. With J's mother being right here in town, I guess I assumed that we would take an active role there. She has daughters here also. 262
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 4) /caregivin -/Geographical
++ Text units 268-274:
How do you feel about your mother or mother-in-law living with you?
268
(1) /caregivin -
269
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
There would be adjustments to make all the way around. If it happens, it happens. I would have to say I would not look forward to it, but I would certainly say this is something we need to do or we can certainly do.
270
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
271
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
Both of them at the same time? 272
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
273
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
That would be very difficult. Never thought about that, but it could I guess.
274
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
++ Text units 278-278:
We've never talked about it. I think it is just a thing we would do what we had to do. But we have never sat down and said if mom needs help, Ma can do this, M can do that, and we'll do this. I will say that when we built our home, we built a basement area that is there and is accessible from the outside without any steps that if need be a parent could live there. We didn't build that especially for that, but that is the extent we've talked about it. It's not positive and don't want to talk about. But when it happens, we'll deal with it.
278
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00020
+++ Retrieval for this document: 7 units out of 198, = 3.5%
****
126
++ Text units 128-134:
Do you think it is likely that you will become caregiver to both your mother and mother-in-law at the same time?
128
(1) /caregivin -
129

(1) /caregivin -
Probably not. Cause I feel out of the family the daughters will probably be the caregivers of S.'s mom. S. is consider the caregiver of all the physical things, like cars and house. But as far as (in-laws) I think it will be their daughters that are going to be there to take care of them. Especially L. cause she wants the inheritance. ****
130
(1) /caregivin -
131
(1) /caregivin -
Lets imagine that something happened that you and your husband are the only two left in the position where you would caregive, how would you feel about that? 132
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(5) /questions
133
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
I would do it. I don't know I probably be real anxious about not knowing how she react having me take care of her. I would do my best to take care of them. 134
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00023
+++ Retrieval for this document: 11 units out of 199, = 5.5%
++ Text units 91-91:
It never ended. When it came time for her to come up here to die, I was the one who openly suggested that J bring her up here. She came much more positive toward me at this point. I think J mentioned to her on the phone about the interview and the comment
was well I must be much more positive toward her now or I wouldn't I allow that.
91
(1) /caregivin -
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
++ Text units 157-166:
Is she totally confined to her bed? 157
(1) /caregivin -
158
(1) /caregivin -
I haven't seen her in a couple of months. She is a very manipulative person. I do her laundry for her. Her slippers are dirty on the bottom so she walks somewhere. J says she is confined to her bed, but she is not.
159
(1) /caregivin -
160
(1) /caregivin -
How is it that you do her laundry? 161
(1) /caregivin -
162
(1) /caregivin -
She may not know. I do our laundry and her laundry is part of
it. 163
(1) /caregivin -
So you are involved in her care? 164
(1) /caregivin -
(5) /questions
165
(1) /caregivin -
Yes even though she won't speak with you. 166
(1) /caregivin -

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00025
+++ Retrieval for this document: 9 units out of 109, = 8.3%
**** 39
++ Text units 41-49:
Is it likely that you that you could become to both your mother and mother-in-law at the same time?
41
(1) /caregivin -
42
(1) /caregivin -
I hope not. I don't think I could do it. If I had to I would resent it because she has two daughters and a son. I expect them to do it. 43
(1) /caregivin -
44
(1) /caregivin -
How about S. will he take care of his parents or will he look to you? 45
(1) /caregivin -
46
(1) /caregivin -
I don't know I think that he will do what he has to do.. *** 47

(1) /caregivin -
48
(1) /caregivin -

49
(1) /caregivin -

++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00026
+++ Retrieval for this document: 2 units out of 113, = 1.8%
*** relationship with mother 56
++ Text units 60-60:
I don't know that there is any crossover. My own mother I take care of her. But my mother-in-law I wouldn't have anything to do with her even if she were sick. 60
(1) /caregivin -
****
64
++ Text units 66-66:
So it sounds like it is pretty unlikely that you would ever become caregiver to both your mother and mother-in-law? 66
(1) /caregivin -

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00027
+++ Retrieval for this document: 9 units out of 136, = 6.6%
++ Text units 52-52:
I think my husband will be my mother-in-law's caregiver before I. Physically, I think her daughter would be expected to do it. So I'm not sure they would trust her with details, but I don't think anyone expects that of me anymore. There was a time when I wanted the kind of relationship where I would have been in that role, but I think there's too much water the dam for that happen. But my husband would do everything he needed to do.
52
(1) /caregivin -
++ Text units 64-64:
Well, my mother could not live with me in my home. She needs full time care. My mother-in-law--in some ways it would be easier to have my mother-in-law because she would take care of herself. If she were incapacitated, it could be difficult Depending on how she decided she was going to behave herself. There are times when I could imagine having her around, but basically no way because we all know that these incidents would occur and it would be a tremendous strain on me and my children. Conclusion is that it wouldn't work.
64
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
++ Text units 66-72:
Are you and your husband in accord on this issue? 66
(1) /caregivin -
67
(1) /caregivin -
Yes.
68
(1) /caregivin -
69
(1) /caregivin -
Do you talk about it? 70
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
71
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
Not really, but we would be in accord. In fact, at one point, I was so overwhelmed with guilt over all this and my role in this and said maybe we could meet each other on vacation somewhere. So we went skiing in Colorado a couple of years of ago and we
invited them. We kept asking and asking finally they gather up all their nerve and no. Then went out there to see friends like two weeks of school and told us how lovely it was and sent us a postcard. Then we went. During this my husband kept saying, why
would you want them on our vacation? I said well it would be a way to deal with my guilt and it seemed like a good compromise to me. He thought I was nuts. I can say safely that he would not want them living with us.
72
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00029
+++ Retrieval for this document: 25 units out of 151, = 17%
***mother- caregiving-discussed. 72
++ Text units 76-78:
Is it likely that you could become caregiver of both your mother and mother-in-law at the same time?
76

(1) /caregivin -
77
(1) /caregivin -
It is likely. My mother is about ten years older than my mother-in-law. In many ways I think, they have different health issues. I don't know who is the healthier. I think R.'s mother is health, she has things like back problems, she doesn't have heart problems. She doesn't move the way she used to. I've seen her in mind age a whole lot more than physically. That concerns me a little bit but it is certainly likely. 78
(1) /caregivin -
****
95
++ Text units 103-124:
If your mother-in-law needs care would it be you or your husband that would be the primary caregiver?
103
(1) /caregivin -
(5) /questions
104
(1) /caregivin -
My husband is really weak. I think that R.[father-in-law] and I would be the support for him and her. I think he would be sort of a stand up and but we would be right there kind of doing it. My father-in-law. I think that we would be doing but he would be there. He certainly be there. I don't think emotionally, we would be his strength. So we would be doing it in essence. 105
(1) /caregivin -
106
(1) /caregivin -
You would be supporting him? You and your husband? 107
(1) /caregivin -
108
(1) /caregivin -
I think I probably, it is a funny dynamic. I would be doing it more but she might think R. is doing it more, because I initiate our contact but she would think R. does. 109
(1) /caregivin -
110
(1) /caregivin -

****
111
(1) /caregivin -

112
(1) /caregivin -
If something happened to his father-in-law? 113
(1) /caregivin -
114
(1) /caregivin -
R. and I definitely,, and I would again be the one that would really being doing that. 115
(1) /caregivin -
116
(1) /caregivin -
117
(1) /caregivin -
His siblings would they be involved? 118
(1) /caregivin -
119
(1) /caregivin -
Actually would be involved, but not day to day careing. His sister *** and her husband moved here. They really have more in common than we do. **** I think if they were to stay here I think she will always be involved in terms of financial in terms of decisions. They probably won't stay in Knoxville. I think they are here for his parents, then they will probably move somewhere else because of their careers. If they were here I think S. [daughter] would provide support. She will do all the appropriate things. She will have money there to provide. She will drop by with fruit and flowers. I don't think, it is hard to visualize her ever being the true caregiver.
120
(1) /caregivin -
121
(1) /caregivin -
She will go through the motions? 122
(1) /caregivin -
123
(1) /caregivin -
She cares, she does all the appropriate stuff but she doesn't quite have the depth of connectedness that you would need. It may be that she will at some point but right now I don't see that.
124(1) /caregivin -
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0004
+++ Retrieval for this document: 5 units out of 229, = 2.2%
++ Text units 95-95:
Positive. I think it is very important that she has been a positive force. My husband is an only child. When her husband died she came here to live, if she had been a negative force it could have been a more turbulent time

for us. But that wasn't a problem, It was time that we really wanted to do. She is enjoyable to be a around we do things together, not a lot. I sure it would be very difficult if it were a negative relationship
95
(1) /caregivin -
(4) /relationship
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
++ Text units 98-101:
you said that she came her after her husband died. How did you feel about that? 98
(1) /caregivin -
99
(1) /caregivin -
100
(1) /caregivin -
I thought it was the thing for her to do. It was the only thing for her to do. She had talked about, she was in Philadelphia at the time and she talked about going to Houston or Shreveport, or wherever her friends were. That was silly, Ultimately, she need people who were responsible immediately, then, now, whenever. It was the right thing to do since she gonna have enough people in her life.
101
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0005
+++ Retrieval for this document: 11 units out of 188, = 5.9%
++ Text units 157-167:
Is it likely you will become a caregiver to both your mother and your mother-in-law at the same time?
157
(1) /caregivin -
158
(1) /caregivin -
No 159
(1) /caregivin -
160
(1) /caregivin -
If this not already the case, how would you feel about your mother and/or your mother-in-law living with you at least part of the year?
(1) /caregivin -
162
(1) /caregivin -
I think it would kinda difficult. I'm sure that if the occasion happened to work out that way we would manage. But I do think it would be difficult. 163
(1) /caregivin -
164
(1) /caregivin -
Are you and your husband in accord on this issue? 165
(1) /caregivin -
166
(1) /caregivin -
I think he would probably feel the same way. 167
(1) /caregivin -
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0009B
+++ Retrieval for this document: 4 units out of 279, = 1.4%
++ Text units 36-36:
Yes, she said she is a burden. She said she thinks she is to much for me to do. I said it only takes about three minutes for me to put your hose on. I said that isn't too much. But it is something you can't do for yourself. It is better for you to have the stretch hose. She can put on other hose, but if I put on her stretch hose it is better for her legs. 36
(1) /caregivin -
++ Text units 163-163:
The picture I get, you know they talk about people in your generation as the sandwich generation. You know your caught between launching your children, and the thing about the older generation, meaning your sandwiched. Which could be quite stressful but you seem so calm about it. It seem like your really in charge of the household. You do the cooking, you do all the taking care of whatever adult is around. You also get your children involve. It is a lot to do and you seem to be able to juggle all this stuff calmly. Do you feel calm about it.
163
(1) /caregivin -
++ Text units 165-165:
Most of the time. There are times when I get very stressful, when I can't get people to do what I want them to do. When I want them to do it. 165
(1) /caregivin -
++ Text units 169-169:
I'm probably resentful yes that I've had to do much as I do. I guess one thing that I can understand. Her sister, she probably told her about her sister that lives in Kentucky and her brother in-law. 169(1) /caregivin -
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0010

+++ Retrieval for this document: 25 units out of 481, = 5.2%
++ Text units 311-334:
Is it likely you will become a caregiver to your mother- in- law ?
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(5) /questions
312
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
I don't think so, I don't ever see that happening, but then it is hard to know for sure. I could do it if I had to, that wouldn't bother me. I wouldn't want to have to quit my job, I would rather go ahead an work and pay for the care, cause I make four times more money than what we would pay so it wouldn't make sense really to quit work and care for her, but I could if I had to. 313
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
314
(1) /caregivin -
315
(1) /caregivin -
How would you feel about your mother and/or your mother-in-law living with you at least part of the year?
316
(1) /caregivin -
317
(1) /caregivin -
It wouldn't bother me I don't know how we would do it with this house. It wouldn't bother me at all, I don't think sometimes it is hard to know. I so used to not having anybody here, now it doesn't bother me at all when mother is here. She just goes her own way and does her own thing. Now F. I don't know. I'm afraid it would drive S. crazy, either one of them. 318
(1) /caregivin -
319
(1) /caregivin -
Have you and he talked about this at all? 320
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
321
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
Yes, we have 322
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
323
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
Are you and your husband in accord on this issue? 324
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
325
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
We would like to see F. eventually go to a retirement home, where she could still be as much on her own as possible an have nursing care or what ever kind of care that she needs, come in. I think the retirement home concept if you can afford it is really wonderful. 326
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
327
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
Have you talked about this with her? 328
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
329
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
Yes 330
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
331
(1) /caregivin -
and that is what she would like? 332
(1) /caregivin -
333
(1) /caregivin -
Yes 334
(1) /caregivin -

++ Text units 344-344:
I know we have this squashed generation, people my age and I talked about this with my friends just the other night. we were talking about this and it is really interesting. Where you have your children who are going into adolescents or young adult and they still need you. You have your elderly parents who all of a sudden need you to, and it is really hard. I don't remember seeing that so much. With us it is just me, it is S. and me to take care of both sets. We have my mother in-law and my mother and my brothers probably won't ever be able to help my mother and that means it is us for both sets. It doesn't seem quite fair. It is a lot of pressure on us.
344
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(7) /Americans Attitudes

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0011
+++ Retrieval for this document: 44 units out of 409, = 11%
++ Text units 188-190:
You know the question about when it is time for the mother-in-law, some kind of care. We really had just gone through that and it was she lived in the huge old house. She really couldn't maintain it properly and of course it was something that S. and his sisters and brothers had talked about. They didn't want to push her you know there is a fine line for what he would do. She was ready to go. This turned up and she was able to do it.
188
(1) /caregivin -
189
(1) /caregivin -

190
(1) /caregivin -

190
++ Text units 196-206:
Your mother owns your mother in-laws condo? 196
(1) /caregivin -
197
(1) /caregivin -
yes she sure did, my mother bought it. My mother in-law essentially rents from my mother and R. and W. live in the house. The house was really in shape that it would have been hard to sell it. So they pay rent to M. and M. pays rent to my mother.
R. is her son. The whole arrangement has just been great. We just love it.
198
(1) /caregivin -
199
(1) /caregivin -
It was relief it sounds like. 200
(1) /caregivin -
201
(1) /caregivin -
Yes it really was. Because well it was the kind of thing you know something has to be done at some point and she was ready and she was happy to go. [mother-in-law getting condo] 202
(1) /caregivin -
203
(1) /caregivin -
So you think it was early for her too. 204
(1) /caregivin -
205
(1) /caregivin -
Oh yes, I think so, that's the kind of thing you just wonder you don't want to push into something where she is not going to be happy. But she loves it there. Then R. and W still have a house o just we have been so pleased with it. 206
(1) /caregivin -
++ Text units 317-328:
Is it likely you will become a caregiver to both your mother and your mother-in-law at the same time?
317
(1) /caregivin -
318
(1) /caregivin -
That's a possibility. 319
(1) /caregivin -
320
(1) /caregivin -
What are their age? 321
(1) /caregivin -
322
(1) /caregivin -
M. is 80 and my mother is younger, seventy one. 323
(1) /caregivin -
324

(1) /caregivin -
325
(1) /caregivin -
If this is not already the case, how would you feel about your mother and/or your mother-in-law living with you at least part of the year? 326
(1) /caregivin -
327
(1) /caregivin -
That would be difficult. My mother in-law would be fine. but anytime you share a household with somebody that runs into problems. I think it would be difficult with my mother. 328
(1) /caregivin -
++ Text units 344-344:
No not really talked. Well now we talked about, particularly M. we talked about that a lot, because it is pretty involved. My mother was living in a big house and the opportunity. They built these condos and she just said I want to do it. That fine that was her decision. There was a lot of discussion about M. mainly because of the financial aspect of it. She really wanted to go but didn't think she could do it financially. We were looking into trying to sell the house and see if she would make enough money so she would be able to buy it. It seemed as if it wasn't going so then my mother offered to do that. She really did, which was wonderful, I'm really glad that it has worked out for her. She had enough money, my father died and she had estate, not that it is any huge thing. But also her second husband died and he had no children and so she essentially has two estates and so she had the money to do it. 344
(1) /caregivin -
++ Text units 356-372:
So is it your sense then that the attitudes have changed, you said that they are politically correct.
356
(1) /caregivin -
357
(1) /caregivin -
Really both, there is a lot of people that will talk a good game and they just know there is some things that you don't say. It is not acceptable to say certain things ant they don't do it. So comes in a lot of racism, I mean it is there. Unfortunately. 358
(1) /caregivin -
359
(1) /caregivin -
So mother in-lawism could also be 360
(1) /caregivin -
361
(1) /caregivin -
I think so it is the same situation. 362
(1) /caregivin -
363
(1) /caregivin -
364
(1) /caregivin -
365
(1) /caregivin -
How about in terms of caregiving do you think that has changed since when you were growing up?******GOOD QUESTION FOR LARGER PROJECT********** 366
(1) /caregivin -
(5) /questions
367
(1) /caregivin -
I don't know. Some people feel a responsibility and some do not. 368
(1) /caregivin -
369
(1) /caregivin -
But you haven't kind of overall? 370
(1) /caregivin -
371
(1) /caregivin -
No I haven't 372
(1) /caregivin -
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0013A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 29 units out of 285, = 10%
++ Text units 222-250:
Is it likely you will become a caregiver to your mother-in-law? 222
(1) /caregivin -
223
(1) /caregivin -
I don't see it. Because she has a daughter of her own that can take the responsibility and drop everything like I would for my mother. I mean I would try to help out every once in a while. But to drop everything and do for her. I wouldn't cause she has her own daughter. 224(1) /caregivin -
225

(1) /caregivin -
If something happened to that daughter then what? 226
(1) /caregivin -
227
(1) /caregivin -
I don't know. 228
(1) /caregivin -
229
(1) /caregivin -
or if the daughter moved away? 230
(1) /caregivin -
231
(1) /caregivin -
She would just have to move back is all I can say. Because I wouldn't let her move in with us. and I certainly wouldn't go up there and move in and take care of her. 232
(1) /caregivin -
233
(1) /caregivin -
So that is not a choice, not an option? 234
(1) /caregivin -
235
(1) /caregivin -
No 236
(1) /caregivin -
237
(1) /caregivin -
Are you and your husband in accord on this issue? 238
(1) /caregivin -
239
(1) /caregivin -
He knows how I feel. He knows if my parents, if something happened to them that I would drop everything, if I had to go get on foodstamps, welfare,anything I had to survive I would to take care of my parents because they have done so much for me. 240
(1) /caregivin -
241
(1) /caregivin -
So he knows that that is really important to you? 242
(1) /caregivin -
243
(1) /caregivin -
244
(1) /caregivin -
He knows that is like my number one attitude towards that situation. Something happens I'm going to be there. He knows that how I feel, that if his mother gets disabled that his (sister) that is where her place should be and if not (someone named with letter M. dong' know relationship) should do it or he should.
245
(1) /caregivin -
246
(1) /caregivin -
So he knows that you don't have any problem with the idea of him taking care of his mother or sharing in that with his brother or sister? 247
(1) /caregivin -
248
(1) /caregivin -
Right 249
(1) /caregivin -
250
(1) /caregivin -

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0016B
+++ Retrieval for this document: 12 units out of 87, = 14%
++ Text units 24-34:
Do you think it is likely that you would become caregiver to both your mother and mother-in-law at the same time? 24
(1) /caregivin -
25
(1) /caregivin -
It is possible that they could both be incapacitated at the same time. But it is hard for me to picture me taking care of my mother-in-law. So I don't know how that would work. It is possible that they would have a need at the same time. But I don't know if it would be the natural thing for me to do to take care of her [M-I-L]
26
(1) /caregivin -
27
(1) /caregivin -
Is the rolling of hair possibly a door opening on that? 28

(1) /caregivin -
29
(1) /caregivin -
Well, it shows me that she sees me as somebody to ask for help. Which I probably wouldn't have expected her to do, so who knows what the possibilities are. I am more available than my sister-in-law. It seems logical that my sister-in-law would be the one would help, she runs a business. Even though I have all more children in school, you know I am home and I am available. Just because I am available that I could be the one they would call on her to help with her. 30
(1) /caregivin -
31
(1) /caregivin -
So it is fairly likely that you might be doing at least some of the caregiving? 32
(1) /caregivin -
(5) /questions
33
(1) /caregivin -
Yes, especially if she were in an independent situation where someone just had to come in and help her. I think if she had to move in with somebody it would be very unlikely, she only visits me one or twice a year, the odds of her moving in seem just about possible. 34
(1) /caregivin -
81
++ Text units 83-83:
I guess I don't think often about being the caretaker or looking into the future. This caused think more about that and get me to thinking about how to prepare myself for that. 83
(1) /caregivin -
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022
+++ Retrieval for this document: 17 units out of 169, = 10%
++ Text units 115-115:
When we went up we were staying at my mothers more because my brother wasn't there mostly. I know more about his family; things he has forgotten I remember. They had these circles of friends where they had lived and she kept in touch with a number of them. Every Christmas I read all her Christmas letters. She wanted to do that. It got kinda embarrassing toward the end when her memory wasn't to good I would try to get more information out of her about my husband's family; in fact I was trying to get addresses cause I realized this was slipping away and I wanted to know how to contact all these people and she got huffy with me about it at one point– like why would you want to know this. Kinda like you're not a member family kind of thing. It was really strange. She was not functioning too well at that point so I am not sure. This did not upset me that she did that. Of course, it's not her family either. She married into it just like I did. We have a great deal of interest in that family and it was like it had been hers and kept a link and she was not ready for me to take that on. She's fiercely independent in a very positive way and a loner in a lot of ways. She never married again. She was widowed in her early 40s and I don't think she ever had a boyfriend. in all those years– just took care of everything. 115
(1) /caregivin -
++ Text units 138-141:
We have talked quite a bit, but are there other things about your 138
(1) /caregivin -
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
relationship? 139
(1) /caregivin -
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
140
(1) /caregivin -
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
I think during the early years I learned to cook a lot from her. She was certainly someone I depended on with the children at times. I knew how much she cared about them. She was a focus for rituals and holidays. We all loved the rituals she had around holidays. She always had the same cloth around the tree, the same ornaments. She is very tied into things and I think I enjoyed that. I did appreciate her and respected her but I guess I thought I was supposed to love her and I couldn't. After a certain point when I distanced myself and as her memory began to erode, there was a difference. I don't think she has known who I am for some time. To me that was symbolic of this distance. It also became clear that I would never be her caretaker. 141
(1) /caregivin -
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++ Text units 143-149:
Her daughter really struggled with the fact that I probably spent as much time with her as her daughter and when she would come to visit them, she really got under their skin because she experienced what I have been telling you about–her rules, her way. I remember one time she came to my house. I didn't invite her much. I told D. that he could invite her but he was responsible for her when she was her. He didn't invite her very much and one time I was out of town doing research and he did invite her and he did take care of her and I came in town for the weekend and saw her. But one time she was there for Thanksgiving when we first moved here. I am not the cook she was. I remember she came out to help me and I didn't have a sharp enough knife; the bread was not right; I thought oh well and I am sure this was the way it was with her daughter too.

143(1) /caregivin -
They dreaded what was going to happen because they both saw that it was going to be more their

responsibility and yet when it came right down to it there was a fair amount of talking around the idea of who would take the responsibility. Within the last year or so I remember the day I heard D. say on the phone something about mother not having enough money to pay for a long time care for very long and the cost is so extraordinary. We all knew what her finances were because she could no longer manage her money anymore. I heard my husband say she can come to a nursing home down here where it might be less expense. I remember thinking
God, damn, no way! I didn't say anything and I even talked to somebody about some of the resources were here and then things began to turn the other way. I told D. it would not have worked because he would have done what he thought should be done and it wouldn't have been enough. 144
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
145
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
146
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
Would you have stepped in? 147
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
148
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
My mother was really worried I was going to let that happen. Because she knew I would do that.
149
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
++ Text units 162-162:
We all had at this point our relationships with each other so we didn't count on her to keep those up but she was definitely the switchboard operator. 162
(1) /caregivin -
++ Text units 165-168:
Did anyone step in and try to take over that role? 165
(1) /caregivin -
166
(1) /caregivin -
We at this point we had someone who was already helping her with keeping her checkbook. We just gradually took the pieces she would let us have. Of course that didn't mean that she didn't call up her daughter and discuss money every week. She would develop ideas that someone had stolen the money. She would lose things. Paranoid--trying to find another cause for something you don't understand. The fact that your memory is going is unacceptable. I took over the pictures. I am the one who went through the albums that we already had the pictures. I distributed some throughout the family. All the family stuff went with her to the apartment. When she went from the apartment to Pennsylvania to the nursing home I ended up going thru the process. Her daughters had done a little bit of it but they didn't have the heart to go through the stuff. There wasn't too much left. They got the important papers. 167
(1) /caregivin -
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
168
(1) /caregivin -
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 174, = 1.7%
++ Text units 84-86:
Did you look forward to or dread visits with her? 84
(1) /caregivin -
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
85
(1) /caregivin -
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Neither, I think it was only after we moved here that if she came to visit and I felt I had to be responsible for her that I resented that. But partly because the children were older. So the children did not take up the space and time and it became more an adult kind of thing and I really did not want to do that. 86
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(4 1) /relationship/Contact

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0023A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 11 units out of 325, = 3.4%
++ Text units 133-143:
There is a way in which you are already a caregiver of her. You said that you suggested to J. that he bring his mother here when it was time for to be institionalized. 133
(1) /caregivin -
134
(1) /caregivin -

Yes. 135
(1) /caregivin -
136
(1) /caregivin -
And you doing her laundry whether she knows it or not? 137
(1) /caregivin -
138
(1) /caregivin -
Yes 139
(1) /caregivin -
140
(1) /caregivin -
Are there other ways in which you have been involved in caregiving of her. During the move?
141
(1) /caregivin -
142
(1) /caregivin -
Oh yeah, during the move and helped her to set up. I got really angry at how manipulative she was with J. She would find some little to get him to come everyday. She was having me put shelf paper in her drawers and I just decided that she wasn't going to manipulative me that way. I would do as much as I could one day, spend three or four hours over there, do as much as I could one day. Then I wouldn't go back for two or three days. I wouldn't go everyday. That made her mad. J. said you cannot pottytrain an eighty three year old. It is to late. He was angry that I was doing that. I said that I wasn't going to be led around by the nose like you are. I know you have to do it, you don't have any
way of saying no to her. But I don't have to do this. She has not been pleasant to me and I do things when I can but I'm not going do it everyday. I'm not going to let her manipulate me like that.
143
(1) /caregivin -
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 323, = 0.93%
****
208
++ Text units 210-212:
You answered that she was positive, negative, mixed? 210
(1) /caregivin -
(4) /relationship
211
(1) /caregivin -
(4) /relationship
I put I was mixed between the negative and positive. She is more negative to me, but I have to put mixed because of my children. She loves my children and she is very supportive of what they do. When C. plays ball I mean she is there. They are supportive in that way and your children need to feel that. But it just grates on my nerves because she is there. But I have to put up with it because that is a positive reinforcement in their life for family. 212
(1) /caregivin -
(4) /relationship
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 20 units out of 166, = 12%
****
35
++ Text units 36-55:
36
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
Is it likely that you will become caregiver of both your mother and mother-in-law at the same time?
37
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
38
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
No. I won't be caregiver of my mother-in-law. I won't do it. I may go visit her in a nursing home or take a meal or two. My marriage would not last her coming into my home. 39
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
40
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
So you would not allow her to live with you even part of the year? 41
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
42

(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
No. 43
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
44
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
Although you might do some limited? 45
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
46
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
Yeah, I have respect for my husband, Yes I would help his mother. But I'm not going to put myself in the position to ruin what I have because of her. 47
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
48
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
The idea of her coming and living with you is the real point you won't do? 49
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
50
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
No. If she was by herself I might consider it. If she didn't have a daughter, who had a husband, and another son who had another daughter. It should not fall on me cause it is not going to. 51
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
52
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
Are you and your husband in accord about this? 53
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
54
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
We have never discussed it. I don't think he wants to discuss. I think he knows what my answer would be. 55
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D006A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 12 units out of 150, = 8.0%
++ Text units 14-14:
I enjoy talking to J. this past weekend we went out to Chattanooga and whenever we get together we have a fun time. His cousins have invited us to go on a cruise to see the colors of Tennessee. You know that last week was absolutely positively the cold we got. We were dressed up, I had on my winter boots, my long coat down to here. J. had these white pants that she had bought because she doesn't ware pants very often with long handles, with her smile on. We were teasing her about that because she had on tennis shoes with her socks. So she said she had to go to the bathroom and it really did take her a long time. So she had a good time. Then they had a hot tub and after we were done with the cruise, then we got in the hot tub. That was a panic and a half, it was hysterical. There were four of us and then pretty soon W. got in there and someone else so there were six of us in this tiny little tub. It was just a scream. This was out on the porch and had the bit skylight and it was snowing. Here we are in this hot tub and it was nuts, anyway we really had a good time. She's fun to be around and we have gone on other trips like when we went up to Boston to see our son for Christmas, we took her along with us. I will say that sometimes I guess, I feel like I could not live with her or have her live in my house. I'm O.K. for short trips and things like that. Then I feel like she would like you to do

cooking and she'll do it this way and blah blah blah. 14
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
++ Text units 17-24:
So she come over. 17
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
18
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
She will offer to help and I say oh no you don't need to help. She needs to rest. she always cook dinner at her house and I'm just a helper. I don't just automatically charge in. What you want me to do and I'll do that. I don't know if I kind of think there might be a conflict in thinking about when you said she gets old would she live with you. She is a very independent woman, she doesn't want to live with you. I already know that she wants to stay in that little house as long as she can. Even if she has to have meals on wheels and some other things. I think she will stay there, I don't think she will come to live with us. I don't know that I wouldn't want her to come to live with us, but maybe I would get talked into it, I don't know. 19
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
20
(1) /caregivin -
Have you and your husband talked about it. 21
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
22
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
No, I mean because when H. died she wanted to stay in the house. She has been able to do that because her is . She takes care of herself. She has a very independent life going on with her friends. Like I said each Sunday and other times she goes, like this trip to Chattanooga. 23
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
24
(1) /caregivin -
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
++ Text units 79-81:
You have some potential care giving concern, 79
(1) /caregivin -
80
(1) /caregivin -
About my mother more that with W. mother. I mean she is just still going strong. With my mother I can see her being put in a nursing home if my dad dies before she does. 81
(1) /caregivin -

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D007A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 20 units out of 211, = 9.5%
++ Text units 84-96:
Is it likely you will become a caregiver to your mother-in- law? 84
(1) /caregivin -
85
(1) /caregivin -
No she has said she couldn't live with me or J's sister. I seriously doubt that I would. Again it wouldn't be because I wouldn't be willing, I would go and take care of her if I needed to, but I could never live with her and I couldn't have her live in my house. 86
(1) /caregivin -
87
(1) /caregivin -
I thought you said it is not that your not willing to, 88
(1) /caregivin -
89
(1) /caregivin -
It's not that I'm not willing to go take care of her but I don't want her living in my house and I don't want to live in her's. 90
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
91
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
92
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
And the two of you are in agreement on that, sounds like. 93
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with

94
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
Yea, oh yea. 95
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
Course circumstances do change, I would never put her out. I could never say, we know she would have to go to a nursing, or she is going to come her and live. But I wouldn't be very happy about it.
96
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
++ Text units 102-108:
You can't imagine living with your mother in-law either? 102
(1) /caregivin -
103
(1) /caregivin -
No 104
(1) /caregivin -
105
(1) /caregivin -
How does your husband feel about this. 106
(1) /caregivin -
107
(1) /caregivin -
He agrees with me, he said of course he wouldn't put his mother out. I wouldn't either, I mean if I'm not real happy about it. I mean I don't want to make it miserable for her when either one
I just don't like disruption and change. I don't don't like anybody to rock my boat and that would definitely rock my boat. I would gladly take care of her but if she lived here it would have to be under my rules. She couldn't come to my house and tell me the way it was going to be. But I would take care of her, but I hope that never happens. I hope I never have to make that decision. 108
(1) /caregivin -
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOO24A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 248, = 0.40%
***Parents and Inlaws 63
++ Text units 67-67:
Well we have talked to R's parents about that and we said that we would like to talk to them just so that we can kind of make some plans. They said we don't need to talk about it because we already gotten taken care of. Well what do you mean? Well we have already gotten it taken care of end of discussion. So I don't know what is going to happen with that. So probably not at the same time because I don't envision us being a caregiver to them for whatever reason. I don't know if they have a joint suicide pact or what I don't know what that means.
67
(1) /caregivin -
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOOO3
+++ Retrieval for this document: 7 units out of 207, = 3.4%
++ Text units 169-175:
How would you feel about your mother in-law living with at least
part of the year. 169
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
170
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
I could probably handle that. 171
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
172
(1) /caregivin -
Are you and your husband in accord on this issue? 173
(1) /caregivin -
174
(1) /caregivin -
Yes 175
(1) /caregivin -
+++ Total number of text units retrieved = 401
+++ Retrievals in 25 out of 36 documents, = 69%.
+++ The documents with retrievals have a total of 5958 text units,
so text units retrieved in these documents = 6.7%.
+++ All documents have a total of 8507 text units,
so text units found in these documents = 4.7%.

APPENDIX I
FAMILY DISCUSSION OF CAREGIVING ISSUES
(CAREGIVING NODE)

APPENDIX I

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.

PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle, 1996.

****

(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00019
+++ Retrieval for this document: 34 units out of 295, = 12%
++ Text units 214-246:
I don't know. I really don't know. I would not be surprised. If something should happen with J's father, I cannot see her living alone and I don't see her living with any of us either.
It has not been discussed with me. I know all the siblings got letters recently about funeral arrangements. I know M got her letter a few weeks ahead of everybody else and what would be
expected. M is the one who just moved out. We just assumed that that is more of the guilt that is being placed on M. That's M's perception of this. A few weeks later J got a letter also. But
I don't know that anyone has discussed what should happen if she should move in with someone. Space wise we would be the logical people. 214
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
215
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
It could be, you don't know? 216
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
217
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
I don't know. She is so energetic and vibrant, you just don't think about that happening, but I know that it possibly could. 218
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
219
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
How would you describe the way the relationship with your own mother developed over your life?
220
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
221
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
My mother and I have always been very very close, probably tell her most anything and still seek her advice. She is not a real touchy, warm huggy type person at all. It is a lot different
that John's family who are all very gregarious, touchy and even I have noticed with my own children that the hugs are initiated by my children not by my mother. 222
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
223
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
Was that difficult for you to get used to being in a family like that? 224
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
225
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
No, I like it. But even to this day, mother does not initiate. I think we are close. My father has been dead for 27 years and died at a very early age and left her with four children. I was
the oldest at 18, then 9, 10, and 15. This probably had a very strong impact on our relationship. All of us still seek her approval. We don't want to do anything that is going to upset up or cross her.
226
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
227
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
Even though you were ready to be on your own, did you help with the other children?
228
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
229
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
Not a lot. I had just finished my freshman year in college and had already moved. Dad died the day I was supposed to come home and dad died. So I was away. The only thing I did after I got
through and I came here to graduate school, I came on my own financially. My grandmother ended up helping some. My mother's mother. She helped a lot. Then after I finished graduate school and started working, I helped financially with the college tuition with the two younger children. Quite a family enterprise for her to have gotten everybody educated and out of college. 230
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
231

(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
Have you been involved with the care giving of your mother? 232
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
233
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
No. 234
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
235
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
Do you anticipate that that might happen? 236
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
237
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
Sure, being the oldest and only girl, I worry about that. 238
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
239
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
Have you talked that with your husband? 240
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
241
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
No, we haven't other than there's sort of a joke by mother and everybody that she is saving her money to go a nursing home. She is teasing when she is saying, but then you think I don't know how much of this is actually hidden truth in that or not. 242
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
243
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
So you have had no serious discussion like what do you want mom? 244
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
245
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
No. I guess maybe we wait until they--they're all so healthy and maybe that should be talked about.
246
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
++ Text units 278-278:
We've never talked about it. I think it is just a thing we would do what we had to do. But we have never sat down and said if mom needs help, Ma can do this, M can do that, and we'll do this. I will say that when we built our home, we built a basement area that is there and is accessible from the outside without any steps that if need be a parent could live there. We didn't build that especially for that, but that is the extent we've talked about it. It's not positive and don't want to talk about. But when it happens, we'll deal with it. 278
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00020
+++ Retrieval for this document: 7 units out of 198, = 3.5%
****
126
++ Text units 136-142:
Have you and your husband ever talked about this? 136
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
137
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
No 138
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
139
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
Do you think you would be in accord on it or would it create problems? 140
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
141
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
I think we would agree on it. To him it wouldn't be any problem, he would say yes we will take care of you. But I think he would understand why I was a little hesitant about it. 142
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00025
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 109, = 2.8%
***
49
++ Text units 55-57:
Are you and your husband in accord on that? 55
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
56
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
We haven't discussed it. I have said things on occasion that your mother and dad aren't going to be around a

lot longer. Mainly the situation that their house is in. He just took over
his dad's business. I was asking questions about how is this going to be after your daddy dies. He said well I really don't know. I said well you know it would be a good thing to find out.
He is old as is he is and not in very good health. The conversation we just kind of left it there and I don't know if he did anything about it. 57
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00027
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 136, = 2.2%
++ Text units 70-72:
Do you talk about it? 70
(1) /caregiving -
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
71
(1) /caregiving -
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
Not really, but we would be in accord. In fact, at one point, I was so overwhelmed with guilt over all this and my role in this and said maybe we could meet each other on vacation somewhere.
So we went skiing in Colorado a couple of years of ago and we invited them. We kept asking and asking finally they gather up all their nerve and no. Then went out there to see friends like
two weeks of school and told us how lovely it was and sent us a postcard. Then we went. During this my husband kept saying, why would you want them on our vacation? I said well it would be a
way to deal with my guilt and it seemed like a good compromise to me. He thought I was nuts. I can say safely that he would not want them living with us. 72
(1) /caregiving -
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00029
+++ Retrieval for this document: 7 units out of 151, = 4.6%
***mother- caregiving-discussed. 72
++ Text units 86-92:
Are you and he in accord on this? 86
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
87
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
Yes. HE has this eldest son responsibility in his head. He will do whatever he needs to do to take care of his parents. He always will and he sees that as his responsibility even though he
has two adult siblings. He is really, he is the one that will be there first and we will do whatever we need to do for them. 88
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
89
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
Being in accord on this means that you have talked about if she had to she would come and live with you?
90
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
(5) /questions
91
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
He can't imagine it and I cant' either. We would if that's what we need to do we would do it.
92
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0010
+++ Retrieval for this document: 11 units out of 481, = 2.3%
++ Text units 320-330:
Have you and he talked about this at all? 320
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
321
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
Yes, we have 322
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
323
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
Are you and your husband in accord on this issue? 324
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
325
(1) /caregiving -

(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
We would like to see F. eventually go to a retirement home, where she could still be as much on her own as possible an have nursing care or what ever kind of care that she needs, come in. I think the retirement home concept if you can afford it is really wonderful. 326
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
327
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
Have you talked about this with her? 328
(1) /caregiving -
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
329
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
Yes 330
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0016B
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 87, = 3.4%
***** 42
++ Text units 44-46:
Are you and your husband in accord on this? 44
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
45
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
I don't know that we have ever discussed it. I mean occasionally it would come up about his mother, more so than my mother, ***. I don't think he knows either what the answer is because he knows the tension between us. So he can't imagine. He has joked a couple of times about putting a trailer on our land because we a pretty good size land and just moving her in. But that is just a joke because he knows that gets a fire started. So we know that realistically neither one of us will emotionally survive that together.
46
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 169, = 0.59%
++ Text units 144-144:
They dreaded what was going to happen because they both saw that it was going to be more their responsibility and yet when it came right down to it there was a fair amount of talking around the idea of who would take the responsibility. Within the last year or so I remember the day I heard D. say on the phone something about mother not having enough money to pay for a long time care for very long and the cost is so extraordinary. We all knew what her finances were because she could no longer manage her money anymore. I heard my husband say she can come to a nursing home down here where it might be less expense. I remember thinking God, damn, no way! I didn't say anything and I even talked to somebody about some of the resources were here and then things began to turn the other way. I told D. it would not have worked because he would have done what he thought should be done and it wouldn't have been enough. 144
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 166, = 1.8%
**** 35
++ Text units 53-55:
Are you and your husband in accord about this? 53
(1) /caregiving -
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
54
(1) /caregiving -
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
We have never discussed it. I don't think he wants to discuss. I think he knows what my answer would be.
55
(1) /caregiving -
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D006A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 4 units out of 150, = 2.7%
++ Text units 21-24:

Have you and your husband talked about it. 21
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
22
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
No, I mean because when H. died she wanted to stay in the house. She has been able to do that because her is . She takes care of herself. She has a very independent life going on with her friends. Like I said each Sunday and other times she goes, like this trip to Chattanooga.
23
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
24
(1) /caregiving -
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of

+++ Total number of text units retrieved = 76
+++ Retrievals in 10 out of 31 documents, = 32%.
+++ The documents with retrievals have a total of 1942 text units,
so text units retrieved in these documents = 3.9%.
+++ All documents have a total of 7242 text units,
so text units found in these documents = 1.0%.

APPENDIX J
SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY FOR MOTHER-IN-LAW'S CARE (CAREGIVING NODE)

APPENDIX J

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.

PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle, 3:02 pm, Jun 30, 1996.

(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
*** Definition:
Taking on responsibility, Doing what has to be done.
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00014
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 461, = 0.65%
++ Text units 145-147:
How important to you is that quality of your relationship? 145
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
146
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
I view it as something I really can't do anything about. I really don't think she is likely to change and it's her attitude that is the negative. I call her every day. I don't avoid her. I try to be helpful if she needs the help. She depends on her family entirely. 147
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 3) /relationship/quality of

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00019
+++ Retrieval for this document: 13 units out of 295, = 4.4%
++ Text units 260-262:
Is it likely that you might become care giver to both at the same
time? 260
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
261
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
I don't know.They are within five years of each other age wise, so it is very likely I could. My mother is five hours away and I cannot see her unless she is very ill or unable to take care of
herself moving here. I worry about distance. With J's mother being right here in town, I guess I assumed that we would take an active role there. She has daughters here also. 262
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 4) /caregiving -/Geographical
++ Text units 269-278:
269
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
There would be adjustments to make all the way around. If it happens, it happens. I would have to say I would not look forward to it, but I would certainly say this is something we need to do or we can certainly do.
270
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
271
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
Both of them at the same time? 272
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
273
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
That would be very difficult. Never thought about that, but it could I guess.
274
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
275
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
Are you and your husband in accord about these things? The role you would play?
276

(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
277
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
We've never talked about it. I think it is just a thing we would do what we had to do. But we have never sat down and said if mom needs help, Ma can do this, M can do that, and we'll do this. I will say that when we built our home, we built a basement area that is there and is accessible from the outside without any steps that if need be a parent could live there. We didn't build that especially for that, but that is the extent we've talked about it. It's not positive and don't want to talk about. But when it happens, we'll deal with it. 278
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00020
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 198, = 1.5%
126
++ Text units 132-134:
Lets imagine that something happened that you and your husband are the only two left in the position where you would caregive, how would you feel about that? 132
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(5) /questions
133
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
I would do it. I don't know I probably be real anxious about not knowing how she react having me take care of her. I would do my best to take care of them. 134
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0004
+++ Retrieval for this document: 2 units out of 229, = 0.87%
++ Text units 101-101:
I thought it was the thing for her to do. It was the only thing for her to do. She had talked about, she was in Philadelphia at the time and she talked about going to Houston or Shreveport, or wherever her friends were. That was silly, Ultimately,she need people who were responsible immediately, then, now, whenever. It was the right thing to do since she gonna have enough people in her life. 101
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
++ Text units 163-163:
163
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0010
+++ Retrieval for this document: 5 units out of 481, = 1.0%
++ Text units 311-313:
Is it likely you will become a caregiver to your mother-in- law ? 311
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(5) /questions
312
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
I don't think so, I don't ever see that happening, but then it is hard to know for sure. I could do it if I had to, that wouldn't bother me. I wouldn't want to have to quit my job, I would rather go ahead an work and pay for the care, cause I make four times more money than what we would pay so it wouldn't make sense really to quit work and care for her, but I could if I had to. 313
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
++ Text units 344-344:
I know we have this squashed generation, people my age and I talked about this with my friends just the other night. we were talking about this and it is really interesting. Where you have your children who are going into adolescents or young adult and they still need you. You have your elderly parents who all of a sudden need you to, and it is really hard. I don't remember seeing that so much. With us it is just me, it is S. and me to take care of both sets. We have my mother in-law and my mother and my brothers probably won't ever be able to help my mother and that means it is us for both sets. It doesn't seem quite fair. It is a lot of pressure on us.
344
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(7) /Americans Attitudes

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022
+++ Retrieval for this document: 6 units out of 169, = 3.6%
++ Text units 144-149:

They dreaded what was going to happen because they both saw that it was going to be more their responsibility and yet when it came right down to it there was a fair amount of talking around the idea of who would take the responsibility. Within the last year or so I remember the day I heard D. say on the phone something about mother not having enough money to pay for a long time care for very long and the cost is so extraordinary. We all knew what her finances were because she could no longer manage her money anymore. I heard my husband say she can come to a nursing home down here where it might be less expense. I remember thinking God, damn, no way! I didn't say anything and I even talked to somebody about some of the resources were here and then things began to turn the other way. I told D. it would not have worked because he would have done what he thought should be done and it wouldn't have been enough. 144

(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 3) /caregiving -/Discussion of
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search

145

(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible

146

(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible

Would you have stepped in? 147

(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible

148

(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible

My mother was really worried I was going to let that happen. Because she knew I would do that. 149

(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 174, = 0.57%
++ Text units 86-86:

Neither, I think it was only after we moved here that if she came to visit and I felt I had to be responsible for her that I resented that. But partly because the children were older. So the children did not take up the space and time and it became more an adult kind of thing and I really did not want to do that. 86

(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(4 1) /relationship/Contact

++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 15 units out of 166, = 9.0%
****

35

++ Text units 37-51:

Is it likely that you will become caregiver of both your mother and mother-in-law at the same time? 37

(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with

38

(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with

No. I won't be caregiver of my mother-in-law. I won't do it. I may go visit her in a nursing home or take a meal or two. My marriage would not last her coming into my home. 39

(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with

40

(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with

So you would not allow her to live with you even part of the year? 41

(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with

42

(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with

No. 43

(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible

(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
44
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
Although you might do some limited? 45
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
46
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
Yeah, I have respect for my husband, Yes I would help his mother. But I'm not going to put myself in the position to ruin what I have because of her. 47
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
48
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
The idea of her coming and living with you is the real point you won't do?
49
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
50
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with
No. If she was by herself I might consider it. If she didn't have a daughter, who had a husband, and another son who had another daughter. It should not fall on me cause it is not going to. 51
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregiving -/Lives with

+++ Total number of text units retrieved = 48
+++ Retrievals in 8 out of 31 documents, = 26%.
+++ The documents with retrievals have a total of 2173 text units,
so text units retrieved in these documents = 2.2%.
+++ All documents have a total of 7242 text units,
so text units found in these documents = 0.66%.

APPENDIX K
WILLINGNESS TO LIVE WITH MOTHER-IN-LAW
(CAREGIVING NODE)

APPENDIX K

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.

PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle, 1996.

****

(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00014
+++ Retrieval for this document: 31 units out of 461, = 6.7%
++ Text units 365-395:
Had you as a family group met and talked about that? How did that happen? 365
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
(5) /questions

366
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
It came up with her own children. Those of us here in town were very aware something needed to be done because we were getting calls in the middle of the night. We had 24-hr care and she did not like to pay for someone to be there when she w as sleeping. Always at night she would be calling one of us to come get something for her and it got to the place where this was quite a burden particularly those living closest to her which fortunately was not me. To go over at 2:00 am and help with problems. So her daughter who lived in town was never particularly active in all this, but the one in Nashville saw that something had to be done. So it evolved. 367
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data

368
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
The daughter in Nashville is the older daughter who convinced her mom. 369 (1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data

370
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
371
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data

372
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
Who all in town does the most? 373
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data

374
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
The three daughters-in-law. Not her own children. 375
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data

376
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
How did that end up? 377
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data

378
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data

That's just the way it is. We are perhaps more available. Although the one daughter-in-law, her son's wife works but I guess it is in your nature--who responds and sees needs. 379
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
380
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
Your values say you need to help her? 381
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
(5) /questions
382
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
Yes, I just expect to do it. 383
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
384
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
You said earlier you don't resent that. 385
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
386
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
No. I'm learning a lot of things. I'm writing lists for myself which I review each year on my birthday. Like, I will not become so self centered you forget the rest of the world is out there. I will not be a burden to your children and in-laws. Things like that. 387
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
388
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
These sound like negative learning? 389
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
(5) /questions
390
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
Yes. 391
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
392
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
So you review that once a year? Is there also a checklist of things. 393 (1)
/caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
394
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
I just started this last year. It's just an idea I had that I can really learn something positive from this.
395
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(3) /raw data
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00020
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 198, = 1.5%
**** 126
++ Text units 145-147:
How would you feel abouat your mother and or your mother-in-law living wiht you at least part of the year.
145
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
146
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
My mother no problem. My mother-in-law if it was under the circumstance where she needed caretaking, living with us if she was perfectly fine it would probably annoy me because we are both too outspoken, both to stubborn, probably cause to many problems. If she needed someone to take care of her. Like I said she likes being needed, if someone is going to take care of her I'm not
sure how she is going to react to being in that position. 147
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00025
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 109, = 2.8%
*** 49
++ Text units 51-53:
How would you feel about your mother and or your mother-in-law living with you at least part of the year?
51
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
52
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
My mother I could handle because *** But my mother-in-law I don't know if I could handle that. Her house isn't big enough. 53
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00026
+++ Retrieval for this document: 7 units out of 113, = 6.2%
**** 64
++ Text units 70-76:
How would you feel about either your mother or your mother-in-law living with you part of the year?
70
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
71
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
Well my mother-in-law I'm afraid of. Whether she would be aware of it or not I think she would actively to break up the marriage. Because she has said she wants J. back home. She hasn't changed his room. ***
72
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
73
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
So you have resended the invitation to her to come live with you? 74
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
75
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
Yes, she isn't even welcome like I said in the house. 76
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00027
+++ Retrieval for this document: 4 units out of 136, = 2.9%
++ Text units 64-64:
Well, my mother could not live with me in my home. She needs full time care. My mother-in-law--in some ways it would be easier to have my mother-in-law because she would take care of herself. If she were incapacitated, it could be difficult. Depending on how she decided she was going to behave herself. There are times when I could imagine having her around, but
basically no way because we all know that these incidents would occur and it would be a tremendous strain on me and my children. Conclusion is that it wouldn't work. 64
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
++ Text units 70-72:
Do you talk about it? 70
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
71
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
Not really, but we would be in accord. In fact, at one point, I was so overwhelmed with guilt over all this and my role in this and said maybe we could meet each other on vacation somewhere.
So we went skiing in Colorado a couple of years of ago and we invited them. We kept asking and asking finally they gather up all their nerve and no. Then went out there to see friends like

two weeks of school and told us how lovely it was and sent us a postcard. Then we went. During this my husband kept saying, why would you want them on our vacation? I said well it would be a way to deal with my guilt and it seemed like a good compromise to me. He thought I was nuts. I can say safely that he would not want them living with us. 72
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00029
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 151, = 0.66%
***mother- caregiving-discussed. 72
++ Text units 83-83:
It would be really hard because of the relationship she has with my husband. It would be very strained, I think it would kick off all kinds of idiosyncrasies in my husband that would be hard. I think our family dynamic would really be difficult. I think she too would want to go to LC. That kind of where her parents and r's dad's parents were. They feel really good about that place. IF it came to that point. Now inbetween stuff. I would do it. I think it would be hard, it would really test () my husband would be in therapy, it would have to be. It would really test us. 83
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0008A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 7 units out of 211, = 3.3%
++ Text units 166-172:
Did you do this deliberately. 166
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
Well that was just one of those just in cases. 167
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
I'm really thinking about taking care of his grandmother at one point she is bedridden. When I was pregnant we tried for a week, and I thought about it because I thought she didn't want to be in a home. She was so miserable. We tried a lot of different things. Her only son was dead. GAGA was unable to take care of anybody in chicago. We tried for a week but it didn't. We couldn't lift her. Just felt like and L. did not want to do it. It was his grandmother. 168
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
169
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
So you had a trial run and it didn't work very well. 170
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
No but it was at a different time and we had only been married a year and half and I was still working at that time and it was really demanding. It was his grandmother so I never would talk about it, I may talk about it with my mother. But it is his grandmother and if he doesn't want to do it then. 171
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
It was a relief to me because I felt like it was my duty. 172
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0010
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 481, = 0.21%
++ Text units 328-328:
Have you talked about this with her? 328
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0013
+++ Retrieval for this document: 11 units out of 272, = 4.0%
++ Text units 226-236:
and has he changed? 226
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
227
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
A little, you can tell but not that much. He is still cold hearted. I know that is not his fault that is the way he was brought up to be a distant person. I don't know if it is because he doesn't know who his dad is or what or what his roots are. I don't know what it could be but he is very distant and real shy type of person. 228
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
229
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
230
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
231
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with

The time then that he has changed to now he sides with you did that change when the possible divorce happened? Did that come out of that do you think? 232
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
233
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
234
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
I don't know, because it was in 92 that I filed for divorced, yea pretty much so.,
235
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
236
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0016B
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 87, = 3.4%
****OWN MOTHER 21
++ Text units 38-40:
How would you feel about either your mother or your mother-in-law living with you at least part of the year?
38
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
39
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
Well, I'm the kind of person thatI would be so, I would feel driven by duty to do that so I don't think what it would matter what I thought about it. Iwould do it and then I probably adjust
somehow to liking it or making the best of it or you know deciding that I like it even if in the beginning I just couldn't stand the thought of it. I can't say that I would really mind, I
don't really feel competent maybe that is it or I feel maybe that would not approve of how I do things. I've never kept my house clean enough for either one of them so. That would
probably the biggest issue there. I would do it, I would be driven todo it. My conscious would not allow me to not do it if there was a need and there was no one else to do it. 40
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 23 units out of 166, = 14%
++ Text units 3-5:
Have you ever lived in the same household? 3
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
4
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
No why would I want to. Butcher knife would be too close. I really had problems with that due to the fact. It is not a form of abuse but it is almost is a form of abuse. I choose to be
around this person because it is my husbands mother. You have to be around this person but you don't want to be there. I had a dream one night that I shot her and I have felt no remorse. I
told my parents I'm worried. I'm not a violent person, but I pulled the trigger several times and didn't feel anything. Good riddance bye bye. This is not good. 5
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
35
++ Text units 36-55:
36
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
Is it likely that you will become caregiver of both your mother and mother-in-law at the same time?
37
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
38
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
No. I won't be caregiver of my mother-in-law. I won't do it. I may go visit her in a nursing home or take a meal or two. My marriage would not last her coming into my home. 39
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
40
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
So you would not allow her to live with you even part of the year? 41
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
42

(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
No. 43
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
44
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
Although you might do some limited? 45
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
46
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
Yeah, I have respect for my husband, Yes I would help his mother. But I'm not going to put myself in the position to ruin what I have because of her. 47
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
48
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
The idea of her coming and living with you is the real point you won't do? 49
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
50
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
No. If she was by herself I might consider it. If she didn't have a daughter, who had a husband, and another son who had another daughter. It should not fall on me cause it is not going to. 51
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
52
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
Are you and your husband in accord about this? 53
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
54
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
We have never discussed it. I don't think he wants to discuss. I think he knows what my answer would be. 55
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(1 3) /caregivin -/Discussion of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D006A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 6 units out of 150, = 4.0%
++ Text units 14-19:
I enjoy talking to J. this past weekend we went out to Chattanooga and whenever we get together we have a fun time. His cousins have invited us to go on a cruise to see the colors of Tennessee. You know that last week was absolutely positively the cold we got. We were dressed up, I had on my winter boots, my long coat down to here. J. had these white pants that she had bought because she doesn't ware pants very often with long handles, with her smile on. We were teasing her about that because she had on tennis shoes with her socks. So she said she had to go to the bathroom and it really did take her a long time. So she had a good time. Then they had a hot tub and after we were done with the cruise, then we got in the hot tub. That was a panic and a half, it was hysterical. There were four of us and then pretty soon W. got in there and someone else so there were six of us in this tiny little tub. It was just a scream. This was out on the porch and had the bit skylight and it was snowing. Here we are in this hot tub and it was nuts,

anyway we really had a good time. She's fun to be around and we have gone on other
trips like when we went up to Boston to see our son for Christmas, we took her along with us. I will say that sometimes I guess, I feel like I could not live with her or have her live in my house. I'm O.K. for short trips and things like that. Then I feel like she would like you to do cooking and she'll do
it this way and blah blah blah. 14
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
15
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
16
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
So she come over. 17
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
18
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
She will offer to help and I say oh no you don't need to help. She needs to rest. she always cook dinner at her house and I'm just a helper. I don't just automatically charge in. What you
want me to do and I'll do that. I don't know if I kind of think there might be a conflict in thinking about when you said she gets old would she live with you. She is a very independent
woman, she doesn't want to live with you. I already know that she wants to stay in that little house as long as she can. Even f she has to have meals on wheels and some other things. I
think she will stay there, I don't think she will come to live with us. I don't know that I wouldn't want her to come to live with us, but maybe I would get talked into it, I don't know. 19
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D007A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 7 units out of 211, = 3.3%
++ Text units 90-96:
It's not that I'm not willing to go take care of her but I don't
want her living in my house and I don't want to live in her's. 90
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
91
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
92
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
And the two of you are in agreement on that, sounds like. 93
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
94
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
Yea, oh yea. 95
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
Course circumstances do change, I would never put her out. I could never say, we know she would have to go to a nursing, or she is going to come her and live. But I wouldn't be very happy
about it. 96
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOO24A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 248, = 0.40%
*** 69
++ Text units 73-73:
I would do it in this way. I would move to a different house. A house that had a separate living quarters. In that situation it would be fine. I would not want to share kitchen and living room
space and all that. 73
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOOO3
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 207, = 1.4%
++ Text units 169-171:
How would you feel about your mother in-law living with at least
part of the year. 169
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
170
(1) /caregivin -

(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
I could probably handle that. 171
(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with

+++ Total number of text units retrieved = 111
+++ Retrievals in 15 out of 36 documents, = 42%.
+++ The documents with retrievals have a total of 3201 text units,
so text units retrieved in these documents = 3.5%.
+++ All documents have a total of 8507 text units,
so text units found in these documents = 1.3%.

APPENDIX L
CHARACTERIZATION OF RELATIONSHIP WITH MOTHER-IN-LAW (POSITIVE, NEGATIVE OR MIXED, PLUS EXPLANATION) (RELATIONSHIP NODE)

APPENDIX L

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.

PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle, 3:06 pm, Jun 30, 1996.

(4) /relationship
*** Definition:
Relationship between the daughter-in-law and mother-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00014
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 461, = 0.22%
++ Text units 143-143:
I think she was more of a negative. 143
(3) /raw data
(4) /relationship
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00016a
+++ Retrieval for this document: 6 units out of 365, = 1.6%
***** 197
++ Text units 201-206:
I answered that she is a mixed. Which are surprised to here cause all you have heard up till this point is the negative
right. 201
(4) /relationship
202
(4) /relationship

*** 203
(4) /relationship

204
(4) /relationship
Well it is really particular to me, knowing people as many people as I do, I can't think of many people that are as extreme in both ways. There are times that she is just wonderful. She always remembers my birthday, always remembers our anniversary, she always gives me things. ****
She always gives me a card and writes loving things in the card. She keeps my kids anytime I want to do anything. Without shamming or anything. Where as my parents they don't want to keep the kids to much. She always available to do that. Anytime I am sick or the kids are sick she wants to come out and help or anything. So she is really helpful.
205
(4) /relationship
She sends messages sometimes that say oh I just hate that you married my son. Then she will be this loving helpful wonderful things that there is just no way I can condemn her and say oh she is terrible mother-in-law. Cause someways she is really helpful more ways then my mother.
206
(4) /relationship
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00019
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 295, = 0.34%
++ Text units 61-61:
Mostly positive. 61
(4) /relationship
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00020
+++ Retrieval for this document: 2 units out of 198, = 1.0%
***** 70
++ Text units 74-74:
Mixed 74
(4) /relationship
***** 193
++ Text units 196-196:
One thing I did say she is both a positive and a negative. The positive I guess because she occasional if there is a **** she has me to come. If her children is get into argument with their spouses she is not going to step in. I kind of like that. I think that kind of helps S. too. ***
196

(4) /relationship
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00023
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 199, = 0.50%
++ Text units 95-95:
Mostly negative. 95
(4) /relationship
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00025
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 109, = 0.92%
***Transcribed for thesis 3
++ Text units 13-13:
I think I said Mixed. 13
(4) /relationship
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00026
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 113, = 0.88%
**Transcribed for thesis 2
++ Text units 8-8:
Mostly Negative 8
(4) /relationship
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00029
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 151, = 0.66%
*** 29
++ Text units 37-37:
Mixed. 37
(4) /relationship
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0004
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 229, = 0.44%
++ Text units 95-95:
Positive. I think it is very important that she has been a positive force. My husband is an only child. When her husband died she came here to live, if she had been a negative force it could have been a more turbulent time for us. But that wasn't a problem, It was time that we really wanted to do. She is enjoyable to be a around we do things together, not a lot. I sure it would be very difficult if it were a negative relationship . 95
(1) /caregiving -
(4) /relationship
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0005
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 188, = 0.53%
++ Text units 57-57:
I would say positive. I would like to have a nice relationship. It's important. 57
(4) /relationship
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0006
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 207, = 0.48%
++ Text units 135-135:
I put down she was mostly positive. 135
(4) /relationship
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0007
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 203, = 0.49%
*D0007 2
++ Text units 74-74:
Mixed. The negative come into play where finances are concerned. Because we have a new business, it is three years old. We have had to struggle the past three years to even make ends meet. It is hard for her to understand, she will say oh there having a sale on something. I have to say I don't have the money to go down and do and that's depressing to me. I feel like sometimes. Well like today she went out shopping with my children and my sister in-law and her children. My sister in-law spent a bunch of money on her daughter getting her ready for school. They told me you need to go down there they have got jean skirts and jeans. I've go twenty five dollars till

pay day and we just spent $3,000 on oral surgery. I don't have the money to do it. That makes me feel really perilous? I really wish she wouldn't do that. I know that she doesn't mean to be rubbing my nose in it. But still You know I wish she would phrase it different or something. If you get the chance having a sale. If you get the chance there is a sale on, instead of you need to go down there and then I have to respond well I don't have the money. Their pretty well off and so is my sister in-law. It just kind of makes me feel like low man on the totem pole. 74
(4) /relationship
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0010
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 481, = 0.21%
++ Text units 91-91:
Mostly positive. Oh, its important, it's very important. 91
(4) /relationship
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0011
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 409, = 0.24%
++ Text units 85-85:
positive 85
(4) /relationship

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0013
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 272, = 0.37%
++ Text units 253-253:
Mixed. Not really important to me at all. I can live with her or live without her. It seems like, I know this is cruel and mean, but when she is not involved in our lives that we get along a whole lot better.
(4) /relationship
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0016B
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 87, = 1.1%
++ Text units 14-14:
Let me just interject as the mother of her grandchild that gave me clout. More so when they were babies or something but that their my esteem in her eyes I think. More so than anytime since we been married at that point. I had brought this grandchild into the world so that made me important. 14
(4) /relationship
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0017A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 287, = 0.35%
++ Text units 134-134:
Mostly negative. The other thing while I m thinking about. My husband goes, he walks around, wants to see them kind of thing. I m going your really don't want to see your parents either. You want to use the kids a substitute for you. You don't want to be with them either but you want to use our kids. 134
(4) /relationship
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 174, = 0.57%
++ Text units 50-50:
Mixed. 50
(4) /relationship
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028
+++ Retrieval for this document: 4 units out of 323, = 1.2% 208
++ Text units 210-212:
You answered that she was positive, negative, mixed? 210
(1) /caregiving -
(4) /relationship 211
(1) /caregiving -
(4) /relationship
I put I was mixed between the negative and positive. She is more negative to me, but I have to put mixed because of my children. She loves my children and she is very supportive of what they do. When C. plays ball I mean she is there. They are supportive in that way and your children need to feel that. But it just grates on my nerves because she is there. But I have to put up with it because that is a positive reinforcement in their life for family. 212
(1) /caregiving -
(4) /relationship 236
+ Text units 239-239:

That's why I would have to put mixed. As far as I'm concern I could care less. But as far as being there for my children, I glad she is. That is part of the nucleus of a family. 239
(4) /relationship
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOOO3
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 207, = 0.48%
++ Text units 53-53:
Positive. 53
(4) /relationship
+++ Total number of text units retrieved = 29
+++ Retrievals in 20 out of 31 documents, = 65%.
+++ The documents with retrievals have a total of 4958 text units,
so text units retrieved in these documents = 0.58%.
+++ All documents have a total of 7242 text units,
so text units found in these documents = 0.40%.

APPENDIX M
CONTACT BETWEEN DAUGHTER AND MOTHER-IN-LAW (RELATIONSHIP NODE)

APPENDIX M

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.

PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle, 1996.

****

(4 1) /relationship/Contact
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00014
+++ Retrieval for this document: 25 units out of 461, = 5.4%
++ Text units 85-99:
So you would see her once a year. Was there telephone contact? 85
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
86
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Very seldom. She also didn't write. She wrote to her own children. I wrote to her.
87
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
88
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
So once you moved here. How frequent the contact and how did it go?
89
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
90
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
They were very frequent. She was older by then and needed support. Her husband had died--in '84. The same year my parents died. It was a matter of trying to be of help to her. Also she had had a serious accident and that affected her health. 91
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
92
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
So you moved here and you were forced into frequent contact with her. How would you describe the relationship between the two of you since you moved here? 93
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
94
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
I would say it was pretty good. It's one way--the effort is on my part. She expects others to meet all of her needs. 95
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
96
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
So you will contact her by phone or go visit? 97
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
98
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Right. 99
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
++ Text units 145-147:
How important to you is that quality of your relationship? 145
(1) /caregiving -

(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
146
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
I view it as something I really can't do anything about. I really don't think she is likely to change and it's her attitude that is the negative. I call her every day. I don't avoid her.
I try to be helpful if she needs the help. She depends on her family entirely.
147
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
++ Text units 205-211:
Do you look forward to or dread visiting her or calling her? 205
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
206
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
It is never a very uplifting experience. 207
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
208
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Do you have to will yourself to do it? 209
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(5) /questions
210
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
No. 211
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00016a
+++ Retrieval for this document: 16 units out of 365, = 4.4%
***** 251
++ Text units 257-272:
Would you say that you look forward to or dread her visits or phone calls? 257
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
258
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Well I realized in talking to my daughter, cause I thought that I put on there that she lives with me twice annually, I realize that it was a stretch cause the last time I can remember her coming to my house was a year ago in September. So at first I thought that I'm really exaggerating here, maybe it is more often but it is not it is less often. But we live like I say just fifteen minutes. So they are very rare. That's why cause I dread them so much and I will do just about anything to avoid them. 259
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
260
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
261
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
You will go to her or do anything you can so that she won't come to your house? 262
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
263
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Yes. So there is absolutely no doubt Dread on that. 264

(4 1) /relationship/Contact
265
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
How about phone calls? 266
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
267
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
I don't mind phone calls from her I mean usually when she calls, it is funny, almost always when she calls she is real warm, and funny and I don't ever dread her phone calls or anything. 268
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
269
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
****
270
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
271
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Yeah I can enjoy those, she is usually at her best on the phone I think. 272
(4 1) /relationship/Contact

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00019
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 295, = 1.0%
++ Text units 160-162:
Do you look forward to or dread her visits or phone calls? 160
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
161
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
I look forward to them because they are drop in type things. Most of the time there is a phone call first, but sometimes it's just showing it and we do this at their house. They are short visits and you don't go for a meal. Those are planned in advance. Just to drop off something or borrow something. In and out like that. There is no what are you doing Wednesday night we're going to come over and visit for a couple of hours. We don't do that type of thing. She works and we work. 162
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(4 1) /relationship/Contact

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00020
+++ Retrieval for this document: 13 units out of 198, = 6.6%
***
108
++ Text units 110-122:
Do you look forward to her visits or phone calls? 110
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
111
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
First of all do you have visits or phone calls? 112
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
113
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
No,
114
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
115
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
How about when you go over there do you look forward to it or dread it?
116
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
117
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Dread it. This is bad. After she gave us the schedule when it was to be celebrated. I picked up that I was at the library and started working on Sunday afternoons, which is when she scheduled. S. would have to give my best wishes to whoever is having a birthday, and say K. at work. Can't get off from her. 118
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
119
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
****
120
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
121

(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Just trying to avoid going over there and avoid confrontation. 122
(4 1) /relationship/Contact

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00023
+++ Retrieval for this document: 10 units out of 199, = 5.0%
++ Text units 81-83:
It was clear you were not welcome? How did you know? 81
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
82
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
I wasn't invited. I think she told J that she would rather not have me there. Sometimes she didn't want N there. Several years she wouldn't let him come because she was mad at him. She was in a snit and I would have appreciated not having to deal with her or that.
83
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
++ Text units 145-151:
Do you look forward or dread her visits or phone calls? 145
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
146
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Neither. 147
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
148
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
So if the phone rang and it was her--would that happen--first of all? 149
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
150
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Yes. I would say, just a minute, I'll go get J. I am out of the loop entirely. She has requested thru him that I never visit her again, send her a card, or have any contact with her. 151
(4 1) /relationship/Contact

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00026
+++ Retrieval for this document: 23 units out of 113, = 20%
**Transcribed for thesis 2
++ Text units 15-37:
DO you look forward to or dread her visits or phone calls? 15
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
16
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
17
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
I'm afraid of her. 18
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
19
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
20
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Literally afraid because of *** and the sound of her voice? 21
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
22
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Yes. I think if she would get away with it she would dispose of me. I have thought about this if she shows up at the door, I won't go to the door and let her in. I'm afraid of her? 23
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
24
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Has this happened? 25
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
26
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
No, I mean I check. We have an alarm I check before I go to the door. I'm that afraid of her. I am that afraid of her. 27
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
28

(4 1) /relationship/Contact
29
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
I'm confused because I thought you said earlier that she is unimportant and that you don't waste time and energy on her? 30
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
31
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
No, but if she showed up at the door I wouldn' t let her in. 32
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
33
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
34
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
So there is part of you that is on guard all the time? 35
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
36
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Well she would dispose of me if she could. 37
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0005
+++ Retrieval for this document: 10 units out of 188, = 5.3%
++ Text units 96-102:
15.Do you look forward to or dread her visits or phone calls? 96
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
97
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Usually we look forward to the visit because usually she only comes like on Thanksgiving or Christmas or a special time. She doesn't usually just come by. Since we work together we usually see her several times a week so its not like we don't see each other.
98
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
99
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
How about telephoning? 100
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
101
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Only if she needs something, she'll call. We don't usually call just to talk.
102
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
++ Text units 104-106:
If she does, is it fine with you that she calls? 104
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
105
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Oh sure! But usually neither one of us initiates it just to talk, its usually to either make plans to do something or discuss something that's happened. 106
(4 1) /relationship/Contact

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0006
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 207, = 0.48%
++ Text units 182-182:
We do talk on the telephone frequently. J. will call are you watching this program or that program. If our children call we will call to tell her what is going on or what happened. I say mainly through the telephone. Like I said we see her every week. W. sees her more often. If she needs something she'll call, if she needs something repaired or fixed. He can do things like that because H. his daddy always fixed things. That I think was part of the engineer part. He did not go to college or have a college education, but he was an engineer from the word one. Because he was always curious as to how to do things. When you worked with him you did it his way and his way was great. It took you forever, endless hours, but that was alright. When we bought this house, J. (son) wanted to move downstairs and the room downstairs really turned out nice. But grandad H. was the one who did the work in there. Like putting the ceiling in there, putting up the two closets, the panelling. It is a beautiful room, I'm sure it took him twice as long as anybody. He worked at a very slow pace he really by then was retired and didn't

Have to do anything really in a mad rush. When they had the depression he worked for J. (mother in-law) father and that's what her father did. Was a lot of the plumbing things, electrical things, or a lot of fixing things. H. knew a lot of that. I'm saying this because my father never did fix things. If it were the car my father would take it to the garage. Where W.and his dad would get up and figure out what it is and then fix it. To me that was just kind of unusual to see that he never would throw anything away. Which is why there having to clean out the basement.
182
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0007
+++ Retrieval for this document: 6 units out of 203, = 3.0%
*D0007 2
++ Text units 140-142:
15. Do you look forward to or dread her visits or phone calls? 140
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
141
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
I look forward to it, they never visit. Her husband won't come over either, there is a problem in the family he won't come to my house. But I look to her phone calls. I usually call her because she is timed on her phone. They have a thing on the phone where they can only have so many minutes of phone at night. If I call her it doesn't count but if she calls me counts. The understanding is that I will call her. I haven't called her in a couple of days. I nearly always call her every day, but if sometimes happens that I don't call her one day. She usually calls to see if there is anything wrong, or you know. We keep in real close contact. 142
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
++ Text units 144-146:
That's sounds real important the telephone to both of you? 144
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
145
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Yea or yea. 146
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0010
+++ Retrieval for this document: 15 units out of 481, = 3.1%
++ Text units 165-179:
15.Do you look forward to or dread her visits or phone calls? 165
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
166
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Most of the time I look forward to them. She was over here yesterday. We had a real nice visit. Now if I'm real busy, course I don't. Now sometimes she will call me at work, and it may not be exactly the right time. I stay really busy at work too.
167
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
168
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Now how do you handle that. 169
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
170
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
I tell I will call her back. 171
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
172
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Does she drop by or does she always call first. 173
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
174
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
When my father in-law was alive they did but now that he is gone, that was him doing that.
175
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
176
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
So she doesn't do it at all. 177

(4 1) /relationship/Contact
178
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
She doesn't do it, she calls. We invite her. 179
(4 1) /relationship/Contact

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0011
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 409, = 0.73%
++ Text units 147-149:
15.Do you look forward to or dread her visits or phone calls? 147
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
148
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Look forward. 149
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(4 1) /relationship/Contact

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0013A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 285, = 1.1%
++ Text units 67-69:
15. Do you look forward to or dread her visits or phone calls? 67
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
68
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Sometimes it is O.k. and sometimes I just dread it. When I was pregnant with my first son we had no contact. I mean we would go up there maybe on Sunday for an hour or two and then come back home. They never come to our home I never went to their home. Never talked on the phone what-so-ever. 69
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(4 1) /relationship/Contact

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0017A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 15 units out of 287, = 5.2%
++ Text units 217-231:
Have you ever not dreaded her visit? 217
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
218
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
No 219
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
220
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Does she call? 221
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
222
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Yeah but she doesn t talk to me 223
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
224
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
you answer sometimes? 225
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
226
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Yeah 227
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
228
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
when you here who it is, what happens? 229
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
230
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Oh no, how, can I get out, I just turn over the phone to (husband) as quick as I can 231
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 174, = 1.7%
++ Text units 84-86:
Did you look forward to or dread visits with her? 84
(1) /caregivin -
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
85
(1) /caregivin -
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Neither, I think it was only after we moved here that if she came to visit and I felt I had to be responsible for her that I resented that. But partly because the children were older. So the children did not take up the space and time and it became more an adult kind of thing and I really did not want to do that. 86
(1) /caregivin -
(1 1) /caregivin -/Responsible
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028
+++ Retrieval for this document: 38 units out of 323, = 12%
*****
242
++ Text units 267-269:
Do you look forward to or dread your visits? 267
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
268
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Dread them. 269
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
++ Text units 271-305:
She does call? 271
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
272
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Oh yeah everyday. Last night it was almost 20 after ten when she called.
273
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
274
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Does she talk to you directly? 275
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
276
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
277
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
If it is about something she wants to know about. We don't' chit chat. Only thing we have chit chat is about the other family. It's tolerant. I try to make it pleasant. I'm not going to shunn the woman, but we have caller id now and I can see if it is her or not so I just let it ring till my husband picks up.
278
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
279
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
****
280
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
281
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Visits do they drop by out of the blue? 282
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
283
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
284
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Yes, 285
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
286
(4 1) /relationship/Contact

How do you feel about that? 287
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
288
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
I used to it. 289
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
290
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
How often? 291
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
292
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
Two three time a week, sometimes they let us know sometimes they wont'. 293
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
294
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
SO you have worked out a way to live with that? 295
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
296
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
I don't stop what I'm doing. If I'm doing laundry I continue doing laundry she is not there to see me she is there to see my children. I know this 297
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
298
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
You still said that you dread the visits? 299
(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
300
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
I know I will have to make a judgement call before it is over with. No he cant' have that candy before he goes to bed. He will have to eat when he comes home from school. NO he can't come spend the night this weekend we have to do so and so. There is always going to be a judgement call and I'm always going to be the bad person. I'm used to that now. 301
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
302
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
But you don't like it? 303
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
304
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
No I don't like it. I wish she would use her head for once. The way we tried to raise our children and what we do with them, we're not wishy washy. It should be clear to her by now what we want and don't' want. But it doesn't matter to her it is what she wants. 305
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D006A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 150, = 2.0%
++ Text units 12-14:
15.Do you look forward to or dread her visits or phone calls? 12
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
13
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
I enjoy talking to J. this past weekend we went out to Chattanooga and whenever we get together we have a fun time. His cousins have invited us to go on a cruise to see the colors of Tennessee. You know that last week was absolutely positively the cold we got. We were dressed up, I had on my winter boots, my long coat down to here. J. had these white pants that she had bought because she doesn't ware pants very often with long handles, with her smile on. We were teasing her about that because she had on tennis shoes with her socks. So she said she had to go to the bathroom and it really did take her a long time. So she had a good time. Then they had a hot tub and after we were done with the cruise, then we got in the hot tub. That was a panic and a half, it was hysterical. There were four of us and then pretty soon W. got in there and someone else so there were six of us in this tiny little tub. It was just a scream. This was out on the porch and had the bit skylight and it was snowing. Here we are in this hot tub and it was nuts, anyway we really

had a good time. She's fun to be around and we have gone on other trips like when we went up to Boston to see our son for Christmas, we took her along with us. I will say that sometimes I guess, I feel like I could not live with her or have her live in my house. I'm O.K. for short trips and things like that. Then I feel like she would like you to do cooking and she'll do it this way and blah blah blah.

14

(1) /caregivin -
(1 2) /caregivin -/Lives with
(4 1) /relationship/Contact

++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOOO3
+++ Retrieval for this document: 2 units out of 207, = 0.97%
++ Text units 108-109:

108

(4 1) /relationship/Contact

Generally I look forward to seeing her, because she is not a pest. She doesn't drop in unexpectedly. She usually good about calling. If I call her we talk but we don't just drag it out or anything. She is not a prying type person. I mean she wants to know what is going on but she doesn't get to the point where it is aggravating. 109

(3 2) /raw data/A Text Search
(4 1) /relationship/Contact

++
+++ Total number of text units retrieved = 189
+++ Retrievals in 17 out of 31 documents, = 55%.
+++ The documents with retrievals have a total of 4545 text units,
so text units retrieved in these documents = 4.2%.
+++ All documents have a total of 7242 text units,
so text units found in these documents = 2.6%.

APPENDIX N
PERCEIVED IMPORTANCE OF QUALITY OF RELATIONSHIP WITH MOTHER-IN-LAW (RELATIONSHIP NODE)

APPENDIX N

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.

PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle, 1996.

****

(4 3) /relationship/quality of
*** Definition:
Perceived quality of relationship by daughterinlaw
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00014
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 461, = 0.65%
++ Text units 145-147:
How important to you is that quality of your relationship? 145
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
146
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
I view it as something I really can't do anything about. I really don't think she is likely to change and it's her attitude that is the negative. I call her every day. I don't avoid her. I try to be helpful if she needs the help. She depends on her family entirely. 147
(1) /caregiving -
(1 1) /caregiving -/Responsible
(3) /raw data
(4 1) /relationship/Contact
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00016a
+++ Retrieval for this document: 7 units out of 365, = 1.9%
****
208
++ Text units 210-213:
How important for you is that quality of that relationship with her? 210
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
211
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
Well I guess it is pretty important. If it is not what it should be it affects my kids and my husband. Plus we are very dependent on her for babysitting. So loans us money obviously. So she is a big part of things. So if things aren't right between us then it puts a real kink in our lives, it's awkward thing. 212
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
The few times there has been tension that hasn't been resolved, it has been real hard to get along with life. ***** So it is real important. 213
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
***
223
++ Text units 225-227:
Knowing that she treats her daughter that way I am just in on a common problem and it is not personal to me. I think that has cope over the years. Plus seeing the other two wives that didn't survive and how they coped. It has made me feel better about myself because I survived. Because it was important enough to me even if it was a matter of getting through it.
225
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
226
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
Just that it is real important. I'm never going to be without it. Even after she is gone how it was is going to have repercussions on how things are now. It is always going to be there.
227
(4 3) /relationship/quality of

++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00019
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 295, = 0.34%
++ Text units 65-65:
I think it is very important because we are a close knit family and I think it would be very important.
65
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00020
+++ Retrieval for this document: 7 units out of 198, = 3.5%
*****
70
++ Text units 76-82:
How important is the quality of your relationship with her? 76
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
77
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
Because it is important to S. it is important to me. I would like it if it could improve. But the way things are right now it is not improving to fast. 78
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
79
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
Would you say it is improved a little bit? 80
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
81
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
It has improved a little bit because this semester I have called on her to help me. She took honor in that and she was very pleased. She wants all her children to need her including all the spouse to need her. IF you don't need her, if you don't NEED her it bothers her.
82
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00023
+++ Retrieval for this document: 7 units out of 199, = 3.5%
++ Text units 97-103:
How important to you is the quality of your relationship with her? 97
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
98
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
I'm not as angry about it as I used to be. I think she missed out on knowing somebody who cares a lot about her son and I'm sorry about that. She is not a very nice person and right now I'm kinda glad I don't have to deal with her. I'm sorry for J that he's knee deep in it.
99
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
100
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
How much impact does she have on your life right now? 101
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
102
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
She has a lot of impact on my life because whenever..there is a very strange dynamic between J and his mom and this is one of the reasons that I made a conscious decision to let go. Whenever he has to deal with her he has to pick a fight with me and kinda break up with me kinda. It's like he can only deal with their things and they can't allow anybody else in. I think maybe BJ can come in but I think that may be all. That made me really angry for a long time. So coming up here to die and she's been here since May and I had some real traumatic things happen and I needed some support and I knew I wouldn't get it and the counselor had me read a couple of books on angry and intimacy and I realize that a lot of our relationship is a end kind of process and actually V outright told me that if I stayed here my marriage would probably be over. She felt there was a better chance if I left and let J work out some of the stuff that he needed to work out with him mom on his own. That was one of the major reasons I went and it has been a good decision because this week, he has been sick and hasn't been able to see his mom and he's the old J. And when he goes to see her everyday he comes back and he comes back and I'm like the dog he kicks because he is manipulated and treated very badly. BJ listened in on a conversation one day and

he called me and he was very upset and he said she was so mean to him on the phone. Very manipulative and has a lot of power from a hospital bed. I believe she is influencing him. 103
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00025
+++ Retrieval for this document: 2 units out of 109, = 1.8%
***Transcribed for thesis 3
++ Text units 17-18:
It is not real important. 17
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
It would be if I had children. But I feel like it doesn't really matter one way or another if I'm in her life or if she is my life. 18
(4 3) /relationship/quality of

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00026
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 113, = 0.88%
**Transcribed for thesis 2
++ Text units 12-12:
It isn't important at all. If I never heard her name again tomorrow that would be fine.
12
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00027
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 136, = 0.74%
++ Text units 16-16:
There is a lot of pain associated with it I guess. I wanted it to be important but it has become less so cause I don't know what to do. 16
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00029
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 151, = 0.66%
*** 29
++ Text units 41-41:
It is pretty important, it is not, it is mixed. On one hand if somehow it corroded, I would be sorry and would do all from that point to mend it and to have a good relationship. If I couldn't do that it wouldn't ruin my life I would go on. I would say that is just the way it is. On the other hand no matter how she thinks about me I will always be here for her. I hope she knows that I don't know if she does or not. *** I still don't feel I have fulfilled her hopes and dreams.
41
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0004
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 229, = 0.44%
++ Text units 95-95:
Positive. I think it is very important that she has been a positive force. My husband is an only child. When her husband died she came here to live, if she had been a negative force it could have been a more turbulent time for us. But that wasn't a problem, it was time that we really wanted to do. She is enjoyable to be a around we do things together, not a lot. I sure it would be very difficult if it were a negative relationship . 95
(1) /caregiving -
(4) /relationship
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0005
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 188, = 0.53%
++ Text units 57-57:
I would say positive. I would like to have a nice relationship. It's important. 57
(4) /relationship
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0006

+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 207, = 0.48%
++ Text units 137-137:
Well, I think it is very important. Because she is a major person in my husbands life. I have to make an effort since I live here to get along with her. I have seen to many people including some of my friends who do not have good relationships and that hurts. I think that is important because it is important to him. It just makes it easier. 137
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0007
+++ Retrieval for this document: 7 units out of 203, = 3.4%
*D0007 2
++ Text units 76-82:
So it sounds like how you relate to her and the effect she has on you is it frequent. 76
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
77
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
No not real frequent. Most of the time she is real positive. It just seems like whenever there is a difference between me and her daughter, then that's real negative. Because the daughter can do no wrong. They know she can do wrong but they treat her like she some sort of. Their afraid that don't give her her way and do everything with her, she will throw one of her horrible fits. It is to be avoided at all cost. 78
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
79
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
How about the positive part how important is that in your life? 80
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
81
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
It is pretty important cause I know I can always count on her and if I just don't feel good she can cheer me up usually. She does nice things for me unexpectedly. Really can make me feel good 82
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0010
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 481, = 0.21%
++ Text units 91-91:
Mostly positive. Oh, its important, it's very important. 91
(4) /relationship
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0011
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 409, = 0.24%
++ Text units 88-88:
I think it is important, very important. 88
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0013
+++ Retrieval for this document: 2 units out of 272, = 0.74%
++ Text units 67-67:
It is like going up the hill and down the hill. It is like we go up the hill and we reach the hill and then something happens and it is like it falls all to pieces again. we have to go back down the hill and start back up. 67
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
++ Text units 253-253:
Mixed. Not really important to me at all. I can live with her or live without her. It seems like, I know this is cruel and mean, but when she is not involved in our lives that we get along a whole lot better. 253
(4) /relationship
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search

++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0013A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 285, = 1.1%
++ Text units 187-189:
You know you have said a number of times that your relationship is not important to you. It sounds like your saying this to yourself because you want it to go in one ear and out the other ear and not have that be important and yet you did say you had a headache since christmas. It seems that she does have influence on you. 187
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
188
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
It does because I look at my husband and I know it hurts because it would me if he couldn't stand to be around my parents. I try to put myself in his position. 189
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0017A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 8 units out of 287, = 2.8%
++ Text units 148-155:
So your mother-in-law is a mostly negative force in your life, how important is the quality of this relationship to you. What portion of your life 148
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
149
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
When she is here it is like pretty constant 150
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
151
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
152
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
A lot of your time an energy goes into it. 153
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
154
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
That varies so much by how much conflict is going on about it. It can be a whole lot of mine at times and during the months when their not here, I hardly think about them. How well we worked out the plan, the plan changes every year, seems like. How we are going to handle the kids. Whether it is a plan that worked really well or whether it was a plan that I didn't have much control over. 155
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 174, = 0.57%
++ Text units 55-55:
I guess it's important because it is part of this complex relationship. We're pretty close as a family and it has been important in that respect. She has been a major player. But as a supporter or source of love I haven't needed it. She supported me but I never told her much. She never knew much. 55
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028
+++ Retrieval for this document: 7 units out of 323, = 2.2%
**** 214
++ Text units 216-222:
How important is the quality of your relationship with her to you? 216
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
217
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
As long as it doesn't interfere with my husbands I don't care. 218
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
219
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
So it is not a big deal to you? 220
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
221
(4 3) /relationship/quality of

I mean it is nice. I don't want to say that I use her but I like having her for a baby sitter because my kids love going there. But we don't use them that often. Only if my baby sitter is sick or something 222
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOO24A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 17 units out of 248, = 6.9%
**** 19
++ Text units 22-38:
It sounds like their important to you but you can never get close? 22
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
23
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
Yeah. I think about it, yeah that is exactly it, but I have never put those words to it. It seems incongruent to me that a relationship would be important with them when I don't really have much of one. Why should it matter but it does matter. 24
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
25
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
It brings tears to your eyes? 26
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
27
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
Yeah. Doing this survey makes me much more aware of the feelings that I have. I think I try to, because I only have a certain amount of power to make it different I think I probably try not to think about it. Just accept that this is kind of how it is. 28
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
29
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
30
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
But wistful, that is what I'm thinking of, if your sad, a wishing kind of? 31
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
32
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
33
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
I also think that very slowly over the years we're getting closer. It is just really slow and just kind of painstaking. As much as I talk about feeling not very close, we're not close. I guess I have a certain amount of investment that makes me feel closer to them. But yeah what you said is right. 34
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
35
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
Also do you feel more committed to them than they are to you? 36
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
37
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
No, well I don't know. I think that I am more committed for a certain quality of the relationship. I think that we are both committed but I want it it be of a different quality or characteristic. Their very, their involved with us just kind of like behind a glass wall. 38
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOOO3
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 207, = 0.48%
++ Text units 57-57:I think it's very important because we have a lot of contact with them living in the same town and seeing them as much as we do. They keep the children quite a bit. It's important to have a good relationship. 57
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search

+++ Total number of text units retrieved = 81
+++ Retrievals in 22 out of 31 documents, = 71%.
+++ The documents with retrievals have a total of 5540 text units, so text units retrieved in these documents = 1.5%.

+++ All documents have a total of 7242 text units,
so text units found in these documents = 1.1%.

APPENDIX O
POINT IN RELATIONSHIP WHERE DAUGHTER-IN-LAW REACHES MATURITY (RELATIONSHIP NODE)

APPENDIX O

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.

PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle, 1996.

(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
*** Definition:
Point in relationship where D-IN-Law reaches a maturity level.
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00014
+++ Retrieval for this document: 43 units out of 461, = 9.3%
++ Text units 121-127:
Have their been disagreements between you and your mother-in-law? 121
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
122
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
No, I wouldn't have dared. 123
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
124
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
You wouldn't have dare? She sounds very powerful. 125
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
126
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
She used to be. 127
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++ Text units 149-159:
How much of a drain on your life does she represent? 149
(1) /caregiving -
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
150
(1) /caregiving -
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
I don't think of it that way. It is just something you do. 151
(1) /caregiving -
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
152
(1) /caregiving -
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
So she is mostly a negative influence, you have a lot of contact with her now, but sounds like it is not a strain for you? 153
(1) /caregiving -
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
154
(1) /caregiving -
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
I laugh about it. What good does it do to complain. 155
(1) /caregiving -
(3) /raw data

(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
156
(1) /caregiving -
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
The humor is a strategy? 157
(1) /caregiving -
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
158
(1) /caregiving -
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
I think so. 159
(1) /caregiving -
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++ Text units 219-243:
She does go out on my screened porch to smoke. I don't like smoking in the house and she knows that. She does smoke in the other children's houses. I say things to her that she wouldn't, I don't think, take from some of the others. 219
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
220
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
So you established your ownself with her and you can be yourself? 221
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
222
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Yes, I no longer am afraid of her. 223
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
224
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
When did that end? 225
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
226
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
It is hard to say. It just happened over time and when we moved back here I felt differently. 227
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
228
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
By the time you got here or during? 229
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
230
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
By the time I got here I just treated her like an older sister and that was OK. 231
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
232
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
So she accepted it? 233
(3) /raw data

(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
234
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Yes. 235
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
236
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
There have been a lot of things leading up to your being ready to do that? 237
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
238
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
I don't know. It just happened. Maybe I matured. 239
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
240
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
But you don't recall any particular point at which you said she was not going to intimidate you anymore. 241
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
242
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
No. 243
(3) /raw data
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00016a
+++ Retrieval for this document: 22 units out of 365, = 6.0%
++ Text units 81-85:
The problems usually happened when he wasn t there and I was just with her alone. So I learned to set things up that he was always there as my advocate and then the kind of things that maybe happened in the beginning, don t blow-up like they used to. 81
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
82
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
That was a helpful strategy? 83
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
84
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
That is a strategy yes 85
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
***** 215
++ Text units 217-225:
But I just realized one thing that has made it easy for me to cope is that I have become privy to her confrontations or her problems, or the same kind of things with her daughter. 217
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
218
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Through your mother-in-law or though her daughter? 219
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
220
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Through my husband. Cause he will talk with the daughter and find out that she is hurt or mad cause he has done something to her. SO I should be complemented that I am included in this kind of behavior. Because it is a thing that she happens with the most intimate people that she loves. 221
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
222

(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level

***
223
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level

224
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Knowing that she treats her daughter that way I am just in on a common problem and it is not personal to me. I think that has cope over the years. Plus seeing the other two wifes that didn't survive and how they coped. It has made me feel better about myself because I survived. Because it was important enough to me even if it was a matter of getting through it.
225
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
*****Raising children 236
++ Text units 239-243:
I think she is pretty positive about,on an individual basis she may with disagree with something, but overall I think she is pleased. She is willing to say so to other people. She may not give me credit. But she will say, "They are such good kids and they have done such a wonderful job. I just think that maybe when I am not around she will say positive things about me or say B. does so good. I probably wouldn't have believed that ten years ago or five years ago. I think now I give her credit for that I think she is proud of me, occasionally with the way things have turned out with them. 239
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
240
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
So your view of her has expanded to let her do that as far as you feel like she does do that?
241
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
242
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Yeah, she's probably always done that but there I would have denied it. 243
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
*****
251
++ Text units 253-255:
It sounds like a important strategy for you consistently when she does something that hurts you that it becomes a shared thing within your small family circle where it is used as humor and that relieves some of that? 253
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
254
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Yeah, now that it has come to the point where it is laughable it is liveable. Cause in the beginning when it was oh it is so painful, it was harder to live with but now that we see it as almost a caricature, because she is so extreme with it. We can laugh at it especially now that I know that it happens to the sister too. Some of the things she has done or said to the sister to me are laughable, I mean cause I wasn't in it and wasn't as personal to me but it is just bizarre or extreme. But with humor we can live with it just fine, maybe I just can do things differently but I almost rather have not learned. 255
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00019
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 295, = 0.34%
++ Text units 178-178:
I'm sure it was a mutual decision. I don't remember. Some of those things seem so trivial now. I guess the relationship has just mellowed over the years. Things that bothered me or that I thought were important were not really. There is always a difference in the relationship between a mother and daughter and mother-in-law and daughter-in-law. MC has tried very hard not to have the difference there and make it equal like the other daughter, but there is always that difference. The way sometimes you interact with the daughter's children is different because I'm the daughter-in-law. I see it with my mother too. 178
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00020
+++ Retrieval for this document: 8 units out of 198, = 4.0%

*****
70
++ Text units 82-89:
It has imported a little bit because this semester I have called on her to help me. She took honor in that and she was very pleased. She wants all her children to need her including all the spouse to need her. IF you don't need her, if you don't NEED her it bothers her. 82
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
83
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
You have needed her? 84
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
85
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Well I tried to. 86
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
87
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Oh this was a strategy? 88
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions
Kind of. I had ** in one of my classes to study the deaf culture, because it is of her interest and a very big part in all my in-laws, I chose the deaf culture. She is one of the leads in the deaf community and she teach free sign language classes in K. She is really big in the community.
89
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00023
+++ Retrieval for this document: 4 units out of 199, = 2.0%
++ Text units 101-103:
How much impact does she have on your life right now? 101
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
102
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
She has a lot of impact on my life because whenever..there is a very strange dynamic between J and his mom and this is one of the reasons that I made a conscious decision to let go. Whenever he has to deal with her he has to pick a fight with me and kinda break up with me kinda. It's like he can only deal with their things and they can't allow anybody else in. I think maybe BJ can come in but I think that may be all. That made me really angry for a long time. So coming up here to die and she's been here since May and I had some real traumatic things happen and I needed some support and I knew I wouldn't get it and the counselor had me read a couple of books on angry and intimacy and I realize that a lot of our relationship is a end kind of process and actually V outright told me that if I stayed here my marriage would probably be over. She felt there was a better chance if I left and let J work out some of the stuff that he needed to work out with him mom on his own. That was one of the major reasons I went and it has been a good decision because this week, he has been sick and hasn't been able to see his mom and he's the old J. And when he goes to see her everyday he comes back and he comes back and I'm like the dog he kicks because he is manipulated and treated very badly. BJ listened in on a conversation one day and he called me and he was very upset and he said she was so mean to him on the phone. Very manipulative and has a lot of power from a hospital bed. I believe she is influencing him. 103
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++ Text units 169-169:
and it's where you do kind of mindless activities like cleaning or ironing or painting but while you do it you say a little prayer ahead of time in honor of somebody you may have had trouble with and you think about them while you are doing it. And I was really close to school so I would take a little garbage bag to school and say a little prayer on my way in and then pick up trash. All these thoughts that come to me while I'm finding different kinds of trash. The first few times I was thinking about how what a trashy person she has been and how trashy the relationship is and maybe the third or fourth time I did it I realized that it were my thoughts that were trashy not hers and that was a real turning point for me and I have let go of a lot of stuff since then realizing that she doesn't care about me at all never has so the only thing I can do is deal with my hurt. I can't deal with what she has done to me or what I may have done to precipitate it. But if I want a relationship with Jim I have to let go of my hatred for his mother. 169

(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00025
+++ Retrieval for this document: 4 units out of 109, = 3.7%
*** 26
++ Text units 33-35:
But the way that you have tried not to repeat that then is to pull back from being around your mother-in-law when you start feeling irritated? 33
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
34
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Yeah, that is one part of it and the other part of it is that I feel like I'm a real impatient type person. Just to go over to somebodies house and just sit there and just talk about nothing. IT is like lets do something. Lets get out of this house, lets go eat to the mountains. I want to see them more happy. IT is just so depressing to go over there and listen to them everything is negative. Sick people in the church. Everybody they know is sick. It is just kind of depressing.
35
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
**** 69
++ Text units 95-95:
Last time me and my husband we were walking and I said I feel like I discovered two things about why I hold some resentment, one is the birthday thing. I don't know why but I guess I'm going to hold that over their head for ever. *** 95
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00027
+++ Retrieval for this document: 13 units out of 136, = 9.6%
++ Text units 12-12:
I think that the sharp contrast between her and my mother was very appealing to me in the beginning. My mother-in-law was very young; younger than my mother when I was born. Very active, and certainly not depressed. This woman was a doer. Physically doing all the time. My mother was not to say the least. I liked that and I think some of my problems with my mother-in-law have ben that I wanted her to be something different and I felt angry and let down when she would turn on me in this way. Perhaps more so because I wanted a relationship with her so much. I guess we shouldn't compare mothers any more than we should compare children, but I have to say I have grown to appreciate my mother more for her kindness. My mother would never intentionally do anything to hurt people's feelings. To the point where no confronts anybody about anything. But I appreciate her generosity. She is extremely generous whereas my mother-in-law is very stingy. Just her basic goodness. She has such a good soul. Troubled and yet a rough life but a good soul. I guess I have appreciated that more. I suppose anyways, but I think seeing a mother like my mother-in-law has really made me appreciate.
12
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++ Text units 54-60:
Let's go back. There's a time when you would have wanted that kind of relationship. What length of time--you had a rough start--but did enjoy and then you had that strange experience before you got married. 54
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
55
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
It just discounted. Each time I would hope it would never happen again. We'd get together and she'd be fun and lively and everybody would forget it. I guess gradually I was less and less able to do that until I finally said enough. 56
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
57
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
At that point, you gave up that wish. 58
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
59
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Yes. 60
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++ Text units 129-133:
This interviewing was hard because I thought about why I never put my put own, why I would stand there and take this and complain to my husband, he'd say you don't want me to say anything anyway and I didn't. In talking about this, I realize I was following the rules that were laid

down for me in my family. Not to challenge people's behavior, ignore bad cruel behavior, just pretend it never did happen. 129
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
130
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
It did not serve you well. Because the advice you would give to a brand new daughter in law is the opposite. 131
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
132
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
But I have always had some disdain for myself because I felt like a wimp, but I am beginning to understand why I was that way. It was out of training and politeness and my own family rules. Rather than a character flaw. 133
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00029
+++ Retrieval for this document: 4 units out of 151, = 2.6%
**** 13
++ Text units 17-20:
You worked out a way to relate to her and hold your own? 17
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
18
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
I think so and part of that is me growing some. I think at the time when I met her, I think at that age I need lots of approval. I also think that I have had life experience that I don't need that anymore. **** 19
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
20
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0006
+++ Retrieval for this document: 5 units out of 207, = 2.4%
++ Text units 87-91:
But you asking about my relationship with her and I'm trying to figure that out. I don't know because I have always a good relationship. He loved her he does a lot of things for her. Now that I've gone back working 3 to 11 it has been hard, because his brother moved away and stayed away. Now part of it was allergies but I also think that part of it was the fact that he didn't like his father being so hard on him. By that I mean he was a hard person. That's her husband and my husbands father, in that he was the old school and it was very hard to get him to Change his mind for anything. I don't think that really, J. liked the restrictions W. was more amenable to that. I think maybe they had more of a relationship. J. was more rambunctious, or maybe he was more rebellious. W. is more even tempered. But see he lived up in Montana for years and years and years. Would only come back for like once every three years and now they have moved to Austria. J. and his wife, D. Everything has always fallen on W. Of course W. will take it on and that's alright because he probably the appropriate person to take it on. I think J. (brother) could have made more of an effort but he didn't. Now that J. has married D. like the last couple of years J. (mother in-law) has gone out to Montana. That worked very well and J. has a friend that went with her. They even went over to Austria this past year and visited J. and D. and their two children M. and N. I don't know, we've not really had very many disagreements that I can think about, that had mattered really. Sometimes I think that if I knew J. and I were going to lock horns about something then I just didn't bring it up and she didn't either. 87
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
88
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
That is the strategy that the two of you 89
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
90
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
I think so. I don't know whether that ever been said or ever been brought up. That has been my strategy, because she is very hard to change her mind and that runs through the whole family. I can say that. I put down that I was a middle child and I always thought that I could go either way. So I mean I think my daughter is much stronger because we were brought up, you know that the man made the decisions, blah, blah blah. That was certainly the way with J and H. and I could resist that only so far. Then like somethings I just didn't want to fight about. We have not really had but two disagreements that I would say would be really serious in thirty years and I think that is pretty dawgone good. 91
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0016B
+++ Retrieval for this document: 9 units out of 87, = 10%
++ Text units 1-9:

1
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
So gradually over time the trauma of preparing for her visits 2
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
became so uncomfortable that you just gave up? 3
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level

4
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Gave up, Yeah. 5
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level

6
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Then you worked out other way to stay in contact and be in her Life? 7
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
(5) /questions

8
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Yeah I put on there twice a week or so. **** It is probably a lot less than that. I think maybe we have arranged it that when I'm doing something else, and I lots of different things. That's when they go visit her. When you look at the times that I go visit her it is probably a lot less than that. I don't include her in our lives, they find a way somehow, conviently I'm out of the picture. SO it never looks like I'm avoiding her. I feel really bad when he said that [husband said not visit her as much] because I really conscious that I was doing that but maybe I am. That is another coping strategy that I have found. **** 9
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022
+++ Retrieval for this document: 27 units out of 169, = 16%
++ Text units 83-83:
Now that she is senile, my sisterinlaw told me recently that when they take to activities and she is very healthy physically, she says she has to get back home she says because she has company coming and she is worried about where they are going to sleep and what she is going to feed them for breakfast. This way of organizing her life--she kept a diary of events, documenting things in her life constantly. My husband is like this. I think she dealt with life was putting this order on it and the order had to do with when things were to be done and that they were to be done in a certain way and not in other ways and that this order contributed to any anxiety she had about life during the time she was able to maintain that. We were constantly hitting up against there was no order and we upset her order and made her feel uncomfortable and would say something sharp. But it was so different from the way my parents were that it had a lot to do with how I reacted and felt about her over the years. I realize now that it is a very common way of seeing and that it had to be with my expectations, I think. For years, I thought that somehow if I did things just the right way, she would be more like my mother. I was always trying to get right but I never could. 83
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++ Text units 92-108:
I didn't know. I just thought that somehow we would not have any blowups. In my family people did not argue. We just didn't have many blowups at all. When she would blowup, her children would be like ho-hum and I would feel terrible. 92
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level

93
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level

94
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Blowups? Did that apply to each time that she expressed something the way she wanted it? 95
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level

96
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
I realize now looking back that it wasn't very much that she did. Usually it was just a verbal statement with a little bit of anger behind which inside me it was magnified in all sorts of ways because it was so different from I was accustomed to in family life. This is the way I have constructed it later. I finally gave up and I somehow felt I could make it work better. Part of that was that I tried to keep her and my husband from having these heated discussions that made me feel so uncomfortable. When I gave that up, they did them anyway and it was much better. One day she was critical of my son--years into our marriage--he was maybe ten or eleven--we had

been married about 20 years. She would do our laundry. She would ask for our laundry and complained about doing our laundry. I don't remember what it was that B. did or didn't do but she was really critical about it and it made me angry at her. I remember thinking I give up. I know she adores B. He is the last one that carries her husband's family name. She was very attached to him and I remember thinking if she's going to criticize B. what's the use. I'm just not going to try.
97
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
98
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Did that change something? 99
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
100
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Yes it did. The interesting thing is that I never told her but she knew that things had changed and during that next six months to year she mentioned to my husband was there anything wrong. He said no. What happened then was that she began to relate more directly to my husband. Prior to that time I bought all of her gifts, all of her cards, talked to her on the phone, after that point I did not do that anymore. I participated but I said to him this is your responsibility and I'm not going to do it for you. 101
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
102
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
What did you continue to do? 103
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
104
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
I continued to buy her gifts some of the time. If I was going out to shop for mother's day for my own mother then I would get hers but he would get the card. There were times he did the gift but he is a terrible shopper. I didn't write her; I told D. I expected him to reply and expected him to call her at regular intervals and he did. 105
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
106
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
107
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
108
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++ Text units 120-124:
Yes, but I stayed connected in other ways. I think something similar happened between my mother and my brother's wife. But I have never been able to discuss this. We don't have much personal interaction anymore since they live in England. But what I saw her do seemed very much to me like something I had. Being very involved with the family and caring about the family and at some point become more distant. I would like to talk to my brother's wife about this but don't want to until my mother dies. I am afraid that if I talk to her about it now it might trigger something that would reverberate in their relationship and I don't think I can do that. I hope I have an opportunity to talk to her about that when we are older. 120
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
121
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
It sounds like maybe maturation in terms of being a daughter in law. 122
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
123
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Yeah, but it also marked a turning point with my husband. This coincides to some degree that I joined a feminist group and changed a lot of things we did in the family in terms of my being particularly responsible. Deciding that I was going to back off of responsibility in that area was congruent with the way I was doing that in the other parts of my relationships. It was part of bigger picture. The reason I thought it was because of those other changes that had taken place. I had become someone who was less dependent upon what other people thought about me and felt that I was more in control the way relationships were going to be rather than letting other stronger people decide for me. I asserted myself in the sense that I said that I can do this differently.
124
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++ Text units 138-141:
We have talked quite a bit, but are there other things about your 138
(1) /caregiving -
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level

relationship? 139
(1) /caregiving -
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
140
(1) /caregiving -
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
I think during the early years I learned to cook a lot from her. She was certainly someone I depended on with the children at times. I knew how much she cared about them. She was a focus for rituals and holidays. We all loved the rituals she had around holidays. She always had the same cloth around the tree, the same ornaments. She is very tied into things and I think I enjoyed that. I did appreciate her and respected her but I guess I thought I was supposed to love her and I couldn't. After a certain point when I distanced myself and as her memory began to erode, there was a difference. I don't think she has known who I am for some time. To me that was symbolic of this distance. It also became clear that I would never be her caretaker.
141
(1) /caregiving -
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 6 units out of 174, = 3.4%
++ Text units 32-37:
I was supportive of him because I agreed with his ideas, but I didn't want them to have those arguments so I would try to stop it. I probably tried to play peace maker. 32
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
33
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
34
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Is that one of the things that when your mind changed, you stopped doing that? 35
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
36
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Yeah. and I thought their relationship improved. I think I was standing in the way in their relationship and once I got myself out of the way I felt they had the relationship and they both got something from it. The thing is that despite all this he did not cut himself off from his mother. He did not communicating with his mother. He saw as much of her as an average, American son probably does. So despite this there was always interaction going on. Now that she is in a nursing home he writes her a post card every week. I don't think she understands that. 37
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028
+++ Retrieval for this document: 20 units out of 323, = 6.2%
***Transcribed for thesis 2
++ Text units 114-133:
How often have you had that kind of big fights? 114
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
115
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Maybe three or four times in our whole relationship. One before we were married and the rest after we were married. 116
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
117
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
How many small fights? 118
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
119
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Not really fights–just saying something smart and then say something smart back and both just go our ways. It would be too often to say once a month. 120
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level

121
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
She'll push a button and then 122
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
123
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Yeah and I just say no..sorry! 124
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
125
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
126
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
How would you describe when there is a disagreement b/t you and your mother-in-law would say that you fight, that you argue? 127
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
128
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
We generally aren't five or six words past diplomacy, if there is a disagreement. 129
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
130
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
So you have got it down to quite a concise? 131
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
132
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
She says something, I'll say I don't think so, she will say why not,Cause it is mine and I don't think so and that is it. End of discussion. 133
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 166, = 0.60%
*****own mother relationship. 29
++ Text units 33-33:
No she no longer hurts me. I deal with her, this is how she is. She doesn't know any better. I don't put stock in it. Not a person that matters to me what she thinks. 33
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOO24A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 248, = 0.40%
***** 10
++ Text units 12-12:
I've spent a lot of time really trying to have more depth to the relationship. I recognize now that it probably does not depend on any way that I am. I have tried all different things for it to be a closer relationship. Either time is probably going to make it happen or either it is probably not going to happen. That is kind of what I think. I'm not quite as careful as i used to be about making sure I follow all the rules because I see that it is not gonna. No matter what I do I'm not going to get more out of the relationship, so I don't try so hard anymore. I try to be respectful of their opinions. I don't spend as much effort, I guess I don't think as much about how I act. I just kind of like act like who I am. I think slowly more and more. I think I pretty much just violate the rules now. 12
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level

+++ Total number of text units retrieved = 168
+++ Retrievals in 15 out of 31 documents, = 48%.
+++ The documents with retrievals have a total of 3288 text units,
so text units retrieved in these documents = 5.1%.
+++ All documents have a total of 7242 text units,
so text units found in these documents = 2.3%.

APPENDIX P
PERCEPTION OF SUPPORT FROM HUSBAND
(RELATIONSHIP NODE)

APPENDIX P

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.
PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle, 1996.

****

(4 2) /relationship/Support
*** Definition:
Support by husband
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00014
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 461, = 0.65%
++ Text units 129-131:
Imagine that if there had been, do you think your husband would have been supportive of you or her? 129
(3) /raw data
(4 2) /relationship/Support
(5) /questions
130
(3) /raw data
(4 2) /relationship/Support
I think he would have helped me. He would have tried to avoid conflict. 131
(3) /raw data
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00016a
+++ Retrieval for this document: 9 units out of 365, = 2.5%
++ Text units 69-75:
How does your husband react to that? 69
(4 2) /relationship/Support
70
(4 2) /relationship/Support
It has varied over the years. There was a time that he was torn. That it is been like he wasn t sure which, where his loyalties were. There was a time that he swung completely to my side. Then I felt really guilty about that so I kind of pushed him back toward the middle. Because I felt uncomfortable turning him against her so. He is sort of seasoned into it now, he sort of knows how to stay in the middle without going one way or the other. 71
(4 2) /relationship/Support
72
(4 2) /relationship/Support
He has learned the art of being neutral? 73
(4 2) /relationship/Support
74
(4 2) /relationship/Support
Yes. I think we both learned how to avoid the problems because we kind of know what will exactly cause problems and what won t. So we just sort of move safely 75
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++ Text units 113-113:
I think he is the peacekeeper. I think he see, he tries to always be there. When I say oh please I m not going to go over there without you with me. He doesn t bagger me and say oh yes you are. He just works around it. A couple of times he has gotten frustrated with her and he has spoken out in my behalf. So that probably let her know that he is on my side to some extent. Not over something really big, but mild somethings he can be outspoken, or say something nice about me that you know build me up a little or something. So he learned the strategies just like I have over the years of how to keep everybody happy I think. 113
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++ Text units 123-123:

I would say 80% of the time he will agree wiht me. Just guessing, cause were pretty much on the same even kill. He sympathisized wiht her. He is really fiercely loyal to her. So I think if he really believed I was in the wrong he would take her side. He would try to help me see her point of view probably. I think most of time when she is in disagreement wiht me, she is in disagreement with him too. Just because he and I agree so much about things, but if he really believed that she was in their right he wouldn t defend me just because I was me. I think he is really fair. 123
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00019
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 295, = 0.34%
++ Text units 53-53:
I think he would be supportive. I can see J sort of being mediatator and sort of backing off on both sides and would try to support both and make both of us see the other's point of view. 53
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00020
+++ Retrieval for this document: 39 units out of 198, = 20%
***Transcribed for thesis 2
++ Text units 7-18:
Did you ever bring it up with her? 7
(4 2) /relationship/Support
8
(4 2) /relationship/Support
I tried but my husband kept intervening and wouldn't let me discuss it. 9
(4 2) /relationship/Support
10
(4 2) /relationship/Support
He knew you were planning to? 11
(4 2) /relationship/Support
12
(4 2) /relationship/Support
He would change the subject, he would get me out of the room something. 13
(4 2) /relationship/Support
14
(4 2) /relationship/Support

****Wedding 15
(4 2) /relationship/Support

16
(4 2) /relationship/Support
Three months later S. sat down and said listen I'm marring this woman your going to have to deal with it. Why can't she be in this house to visit me. She finally relinquished that I was allowed to come over and see him. I did try to avoid her at cost. 17
(4 2) /relationship/Support
I didn't want another incident. **** 18
(4 2) /relationship/Support
**holidays 23
++ Text units 27-27:
I told you he won't let me fight with them. He removes me from it somehow separates it. If I say anything negative about them, even if he knows that it is true, he says we should say that. You have to admit it is true he just doesn't want me to say it. 27
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++ Text units 36-36:
Yes he defends her 36
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++ Text units 40-64:

He says he does but he has never done it in front of me. If she says in front of me he has never outright defended me but he says he has when it is just in this house. 40
(4 2) /relationship/Support
41
(4 2) /relationship/Support
Do you believe him? 42
(4 2) /relationship/Support
43
(4 2) /relationship/Support
I have to believe him. Idon't understand why he can't do it in front of me. If he makes a snide remark in from of the family I don't understand why he can't defend me then, instead of later saying something to her. Because she defaces me in front of everybody he doesn't defend me. 44
(4 2) /relationship/Support
45
(4 2) /relationship/Support
It would mean a lot if he did that? 46
(4 2) /relationship/Support
47
(4 2) /relationship/Support
We have talked about that. 48
(4 2) /relationship/Support
49
(4 2) /relationship/Support
He indicates what? 50
(4 2) /relationship/Support
51
(4 2) /relationship/Support
Loyalty to his parents. He doesn't want to upset his mother by saying anything in front of the family. He feels like if he would say something in front of the family it would upset her more. 52
(4 2) /relationship/Support
53
(4 2) /relationship/Support
IF there is a disagreement between you and your mother-in-law how supportive will you husband be? 54
(4 2) /relationship/Support
55
(4 2) /relationship/Support
He will be very supportive if I don't make it an open disagreement and start and argument. If I want to say something to her about it and actually argue it out then he is not. 56
(4 2) /relationship/Support
57
(4 2) /relationship/Support
This has happened that you actually tried arguing it out? 58
(4 2) /relationship/Support
59
(4 2) /relationship/Support
Yes 60
(4 2) /relationship/Support
61
(4 2) /relationship/Support
Did this happen before you got married? 62
(4 2) /relationship/Support
63
(4 2) /relationship/Support
Because I felt it was her house she can hold whatever beliefs she wants inher house. Once we are married and she invites us over as a married couple I can state my beliefs if I feel. Idon't feel that I should have to hide anything from her. 64
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00023
+++ Retrieval for this document: 6 units out of 199, = 3.0%

++ Text units 63-63:
He would say that he has had to be in the middle mediating, but I don't really feel there have been disputes. I've been really careful not to cause disputes. There may have been disputes with her maybe she things I should have been more for her, but when I feel like I've been attached by somebody, I pretty much just backoff and stay away. I avoided her. 63
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++ Text units 67-71:
There weren't disagreements but he feels he was caught in the middle. 67
(4 2) /relationship/Support
68
(4 2) /relationship/Support
How supportive with your husband be in disagreements? 69
(4 2) /relationship/Support
70
(4 2) /relationship/Support
He has been more confused. I try really hard not to put him in the middle. 71
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00025
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 109, = 0.92%
***Transcribed for thesis 3
++ Text units 7-7:
That depends on what it is I guess. If he felt like I was right. 7
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00029
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 151, = 2.0%
***Go back to this section maybe for contact 23
++ Text units 28-30:
Real. I think he would take my side regardless because it would be an opportunity to vent his hostility. 28
(4 2) /relationship/Support

*** 29
(4 2) /relationship/Support

Yeah real passive aggressive 30
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0004
+++ Retrieval for this document: 5 units out of 229, = 2.2%
++ Text units 62-62:
I don't really know, I guess it would probably depend on what the disagreement was about , probably who he thought was right. 62
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++ Text units 64-67:
It wouldn't be based on the role? 64
(4 2) /relationship/Support
65
(4 2) /relationship/Support
66
(4 2) /relationship/Support
I don't think so, I sure he is one of those people who judges, if he thinks, no matter how you feel about it if he thinks your wrong he will tell you so. So if there was some disagreement that we were having if he had a feeling as to which one of is right and which one of is wrong I sure he would support the person who was right regardless of 67
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0005
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 188, = 0.53%

++ Text units 41-41:
He would be very supportive but he would also be very diplomatic, trying to be supportive of her probably at the same time. 41
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0006
+++ Retrieval for this document: 29 units out of 207, = 14%
++ Text units 50-72:
Well, I certainly think it has grown. I think that one of the best things is that, both J. and her husband H. have been really good positive examples for our children J. and M. I appreciate the fact the fact that they were strong in their Christian beliefs. I also think that they were just good people. I think J.(mother in-law) always been a good person. By that I mean, I said in my little report there, that I thought she was a good person, she has a good heart. I've always said that about her. I have always liked that about her. But, I think that because my mom and dad were so far away they did not have the influence on our children that J. and H. did. To me you just can't get away from that. To me you just can't get away from that. Being interested in them, being interested in us. This was their oldest son, He had a brother, who is nine years younger. I think you know that she was certainly interested in our lives. I will say that one of the things that W. had told his mother that I was real shocked about but later I was glad was that he didn't want her to come over unless she had been invited. Because we lived probably a block and half from each other. I was just against that he even suggested that or said that. In the long run that was probably better, I know that she's a strong person and I'm in the middle. It is like I'm always trying to have harmony and so it is like I probably would have had a problem if she would have come over a awful lot. Because she likes to tell you what to do at times. That's fine, but at other times I don't like it. 50
(4 2) /relationship/Support
51
(4 2) /relationship/Support
So you took this completely by surprise when he said to his mother? 52
(4 2) /relationship/Support
yes. 53
(4 2) /relationship/Support
54
(4 2) /relationship/Support
Did he talk to you about it later like? 55
(4 2) /relationship/Support
56
(4 2) /relationship/Support
No, I talked to him about it later. I said, well really W. you were rude. He was saying No, that he just thought our life should be our life. I think that he knew that it is just like when he bought something how much does it cost. Some of those things you don't want to answer. So he probably knew his mother better than I did. You know there was a lot of wisdom in doing that because of the fact that we were so close. It would have been a temptation to go back and forth, I'm sure. More often than happened. 57
(4 2) /relationship/Support
58
(4 2) /relationship/Support
SO he did that to protect your privacy too. 59
(4 2) /relationship/Support
60
(4 2) /relationship/Support
I think so, I really do. 61
(4 2) /relationship/Support
62

(4 2) /relationship/Support
63
(4 2) /relationship/Support
64
(4 2) /relationship/Support
65
(4 2) /relationship/Support
66
(4 2) /relationship/Support
67
(4 2) /relationship/Support
Do you have a sense that he was doing it for himself, or for you
or 68
(4 2) /relationship/Support
69
(4 2) /relationship/Support
70
(4 2) /relationship/Support
71
(4 2) /relationship/Support
I think for both of us. Because of the fact that he has been
around his mother for so long and had always been like the
closest to her because it was like nine years before they had J.
so it was like they had two only child's. I just think you know
that that was probably a good thing in the long run. Otherwise I
could see myself being completely dominated by her, just in order
to not cause waves. 72
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++ Text units 82-82:
Well, I have always felt that he would stick up for me no matter
what. I've always felt his support there. 82
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++ Text units 84-85:
So if there were a disagreement between you and her. 84
(4 2) /relationship/Support
He would put himself away from that, he would say well it is none
of my business. Now if it was the children then he would always
been there. 85
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++ Text units 93-95:
Thinking of those two did your husband play a role in how those
got resolved? 93
(4 2) /relationship/Support
94
(4 2) /relationship/Support
NO, He didn't really want to get in to it. He thinks J. and I
should work things out and we do. But as far as did they really
get resolved, it was like she still thought her way and I still
thought my way. We just didn't bring it up anymore. 95
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0007
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 203, = 0.49%
*D0007 2
++ Text units 55-55:
He tends to take up for his mother. He will tell me well you
hate her guts anyway. He is not very supportive when I conflict
with one of his family members. But when I conflict with one of
mine he is the most supportive person you have ever met in your
life. That . It is like if I have a
disagreement with his sister it is because I hate her, if I have
a disagreement with my sister is because she treats me bad.
Neither one is true. But that is his perception. 55
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0008
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 167, = 0.60%
*D0008 3
++ Text units 74-74:
He would stay out of it. 74
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0009
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 383, = 0.26%
++ Text units 138-138:
He is supportive of me. It is usually not a big disagreement. Basically now it is, if there is a disagreement, it is probably she doesn't understand what was taking place or what it was suppose to be. I'm probably better at explaining that to her than my husband. She probably gets more up set with him than he does me. 138
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0010
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 481, = 0.21%
++ Text units 80-80:
I think he would be more supportive of me, But sometimes it is hard to say. Sometimes I can be a irrational too. So it just depends on who's right. 80
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0011
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 409, = 0.24%
++ Text units 63-63:
Yea, well I think he would really judge it on the merits on who is wrong and who is right. 63
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0013
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 272, = 1.1%
++ Text units 218-220:
So he does side with you? 218
(4 2) /relationship/Support
219
(4 2) /relationship/Support
Now he does, before he didn't. 220
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0017A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 287, = 0.35%
++ Text units 54-54:
I m so uncomfortable around them. Plus I don t feel like my husband. The therapist made the comment one time that you don t feel like he has supported you. I don t. I never have felt like he has taken my side in any conflict that has come up. It was always to keep, well he mostly has tried not to take anybodys side. I think that he has made a real mistake that he can t . At some point you have to take a side. You can t just keep. I think he has made a real mistake in not saying. Yeah your right or she is right. Going ahead thinking one way or another trying to keep everybody happy he has made everybody mad. So I think he really has not done right by me a lot of the times. He is an only child and only children are weird. I think if there were other siblings that could take up some of that. Everything gets focused on us. 54
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 16 units out of 174, = 9.2%
++ Text units 2-17:

What role did your husband play in the relationship between you and your mother in law developed? 2
(4 2) /relationship/Support
3
(4 2) /relationship/Support
I don't know that he played a role. He didn't care. 4
(4 2) /relationship/Support
5
(4 2) /relationship/Support
6
(4 2) /relationship/Support
Has that changed over the years? 7
(4 2) /relationship/Support
8
(4 2) /relationship/Support
No. He never indicated to me that I was supposed to do anything in that regard. In my case it was self-imposed. 9
(4 2) /relationship/Support
10
(4 2) /relationship/Support
11
(4 2) /relationship/Support
12
(4 2) /relationship/Support
13
(4 2) /relationship/Support
14
(4 2) /relationship/Support
When there was a disagreement between you and your mother in law, how supportive was your husband? 15
(4 2) /relationship/Support
16
(4 2) /relationship/Support
He was always on my side. We never had open disagreements anyway because I don't do that. He was never on his mother's side. It has always been hard for me to process the feelings he has had towards his mother. He is her oldest child; he has a very negative view; I've never completely understood except that maybe she stood in his way since he has a really strong personality. She did not respect her intellectually. She did not have a college education, but she had a good education for a person of her generation. She was obviously was bright and worked; had skilled jobs at GE; she read. But she was always a person who accepted the received truth. If the Republican party said that something it was right. If the Lutheran church said something that's what she thought. Never questioned. 17
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028
+++ Retrieval for this document: 10 units out of 323, = 3.1%
***Transcribed for thesis 2
++ Text units 87-89:
What role does your husband play? 87
(4 2) /relationship/Support
88
(4 2) /relationship/Support
He plays pacifist. He tries to keep both of us happy and has said more than once don't make me choose. I've told him that if you have to choose, you can leave. I don't play that game either. I expect him to be loyal to me. Unless I am being overly unreasonable, if I am, then I want him to tell me. I can get emotional and I realize I am very stubborn, so if he thinks that's what's playing into this, tell me. But if you think there is a grain of truth in what I'm saying in a reasonable fashion, then be loyal to me. Most the time, in the past eight years, most of the time it has had to do with our children. We don't discuss it. My rules, my household. If she doesn't like, she

doesn't come. That's how it is. 89
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++ Text units 103-106:
You said your husband was a pacifier. 103
(4 2) /relationship/Support
104
(4 2) /relationship/Support
He likes to keep everybody happy. It's a very hard job. I try to take that into consideration too. I realize lots of times the position I put him in unless I feel very strongly about it. I let her get away with things I shouldn't because of him. If I think it will cause him more grief that it is worth to me, I just drop it. 105
(4 2) /relationship/Support
Any specific? 106
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++ Text units 110-112:
Has your husband played any other roles? 110
(4 2) /relationship/Support
111
(4 2) /relationship/Support
He has taken up for me and made her mad. He will defend me when she has pushed my limits. He knows that if he tries to push any more I will raise the roof. We have a very loving relationship. The only things we've ever had fights about has been his mother. That's the only thing we've ever fought about--yell, scream, cry-- never hit. 112
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOOO3
+++ Retrieval for this document: 2 units out of 207, = 0.97%
++ Text units 28-28:
He was supportive. He had a pretty good relationship with her and he has always felt like she and I had a good relationship. 28
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++ Text units 37-37:
I would think he would be supportive of me. I guess it just depends on the nature of the argument. 37
(3 2 1) /raw data/A Text Search/A Text Search
(4 2) /relationship/Support
++
+++ Total number of text units retrieved = 134
+++ Retrievals in 20 out of 36 documents, = 56%.
+++ The documents with retrievals have a total of 5308 text units,
so text units retrieved in these documents = 2.5%.
+++ All documents have a total of 8507 text units,
so text units found in these documents = 1.6%.

APPENDIX Q
PERCEPTION OF SUPPORT FOR HUSBAND (RELATIONSHIP NODE)

APPENDIX Q

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.

PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle, 3:09 pm, Jun 30, 1996.

****

(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
*** Definition:
WIFE is supportive of relationship even if the m-in-law/d-in-law relationship
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00016a
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 365, = 0.27%
*****
149
++ Text units 157-157:
Maybe. I mean logically that doesn't necessarily seem like it would make sense because I don't know. For some reason she has that power, maybe I just respect her so much because she is my husbands mother or I given her that kind of power, I'm sure I have given her that kind of power. I can't imagine she would just take it. Maybe it is just her personality, she has that powerful personality. 157
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00023
+++ Retrieval for this document: 2 units out of 199, = 1.0%
++ Text units 79-79:
Yes, there was a period of about five years when I really realized I harbored her ill will. I resented not having Christmas with my husband. I encouraged him to go down. I felt it was important for him to go down and spend time with them but I resented I was not welcome and it was clear that I was not welcome. I resented her but at the same time I thought at the same time I felt it was important. I knew she was not going to live forever and I didn't want that kind of thing to become between us. I wanted J to have whatever he needed to have with her. It was only once a year even though it was Christmas. He would go a couple of other times a year when he would have a business trip nearby. I tried not to resent it but at Christmas I really did. 79
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
++ Text units 91-91:
It never ended. When it came time for her to come up here to die, I was the one who openly suggested that J bring her up here. She came much more positive toward me at this point. I think J mentioned to her on the phone about the interview and the comment was well I must be much more positive toward her now or I wouldn't I allow that. 91
(1) /caregiving -
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00027
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 136, = 0.74%
++ Text units 136-136:
I hope that we can come to some kind of place where...partly because my mother is at a place where I have had to work thru a lot of things and I don't want my husband to get to that point and need to work thru anger and don't want him to blame him me for a faulty relationship with his mother. Fortunately she is in her early 60s but there is a lot to work out. I hope we can. 136
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0006
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 207, = 0.48%
++ Text units 137-137:
Well, I think it is very important. Because she is a major

person in my husbands life. I have to make an effort since I live here to get along with her. I have seen to many people including some of my friends who do not have good relationships and that hurts. I think that is important because it is important to him. It just makes it easier. 137
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 3) /relationship/quality of
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 8 units out of 174, = 4.6%
++ Text units 30-37:
At times when he has had disagreements with his mother, how supportive of her are you versus of him? 30
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
31
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
I was supportive of him because I agreed with his ideas, but I didn't want them to have those arguments so I would try to stop it. I probably tried to play peace maker. 32
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
33
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
34
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Is that one of the things that when your mind changed, you stopped doing that? 35
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
36
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
Yeah. and I thought their relationship improved. I think I was standing in the way in their relationship and once I got myself out of the way I felt they had the relationship and they both got something from it. The thing is that despite all this he did not cut himself off from his mother. He did not communicating with his mother. He saw as much of her as an average, American son probably does. So despite this there was always interaction going on. Now that she is in a nursing home he writes her a post card every week. I don't think she understands that. 37
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
(4 4) /relationship/Maturity Level
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028
+++ Retrieval for this document: 7 units out of 323, = 2.2%
***Transcribed for thesis 2
++ Text units 191-197:
You said he is middle of the road and he doesn't choose side, is there times when you feel like he has chosen her side? 191
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
192
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
I feel he has swayed to her side and he might have chosen it but he didn't tell me. It didn't happen. 193
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
194
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
So it doesn't influence? 195
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
196
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
No and here again I realize the problem is between me and his mother and it is not between him and her. So I can't. I'm not

going to sit there and say you have to choose me over your mother, because he will never do that is his mother. A child can be beat everyday of his life by his mother. You take them into court and they cry for that mother. Your never going to break that bond unless that child wants to break that bond. He doesn't and I'm not going to force him to. Yet where it concerns me and what I feel like I'm responsible for I can draw those line. He can think what ever he wants it doesn't bother me. I've become resigned to that I don't' care. 197
(4 2 1) /relationship/Support/For HUSBAND
++
+++ Total number of text units retrieved = 20
+++ Retrievals in 6 out of 31 documents, = 19%.
+++ The documents with retrievals have a total of 1404 text units,
so text units retrieved in these documents = 1.4%.
+++ All documents have a total of 7242 text units,
so text units found in these documents = 0.28%.

APPENDIX R
WOULD THE DAUGHTER-IN-LAW GO TO HER MOTHER-IN-LAW FOR ADVICE? (ADVICE NODE)

APPENDIX R

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.

PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle, 1996.

****

(6) /advice
*** Definition:
Would you go to your m-in-law for advice
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00016a
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 365, = 0.27%
**** 245
++ Text units 249-249:
Only if it concerned the children. That is probably the only field that I feel like we have enough common ground. Sometimes after I have done those kind of things, I think why did I do that but it seems like instinct, that if they are sick or something wrong with them. I will her and get comfort from her. BUT most other things it doesn't occur to me to call her and ask her what she thinks. 249
(6) /advice
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00019
+++ Retrieval for this document: 15 units out of 295, = 5.1%
++ Text units 113-127:
Would you consider going to her to discuss or get advice about a problem? 113
(6) /advice
114
(6) /advice
Yes, I do that. Any major problem, even if we have already solved it, we would talk about it and let her know that this has happened and this is what we have decided now what do you think? Often I would actively seek advice from her. 115
(6) /advice
116
(6) /advice
Have you ever one it one to one without John? 117
(6) /advice
118
(6) /advice
Yes. 119
(6) /advice
120
(6) /advice
Was it ever getting advice about John? 121
(6) /advice
122
(6) /advice
Yes. 123
(6) /advice
124
(6) /advice
Do you get good advice? 125
(6) /advice
126
(6) /advice
Yes. Always a good listener and most of the time it is good advice. Sometimes I have not followed it but there are some things I wouldn't go to her about J, but sometimes. 127
(6) /advice
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00020
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 198, = 1.5%

*** 102
++ Text units 104-106:
Would you consider going to her and get advice about a problem or concern that you have? 104
(6) /advice
105
(6) /advice
If it has to do with school, or anything that is school related or possible if it has to be with her family, one of the other children, I might. 106
(6) /advice
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00023
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 199, = 0.50%
++ Text units 173-173:
She tries not to give advice but it's really silly the way she gives it and I don't have any respect for her. I listen but it has no impact. 173
(6) /advice
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0004
+++ Retrieval for this document: 12 units out of 229, = 5.2%
++ Text units 126-137:
13.Would you consider going to her to discuss and get advice about a problem or concern you have? 126
(6) /advice
127
(6) /advice
yes 128
(6) /advice
129
(6) /advice
Have you done that in the past? 130
(6) /advice
131
(6) /advice
132
(6) /advice
Nothing major, but probably small stuff. I don't remember anything specifically. 133
(6) /advice
134
(6) /advice
Do you think that she would consider coming to you. 135
(6) /advice
136
(6) /advice
Yes, 137
(6) /advice
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0005
+++ Retrieval for this document: 7 units out of 188, = 3.7%
++ Text units 80-86:
13.Would you consider going to her to discuss and get advice about a problem or concern you have? 80
(6) /advice
81
(6) /advice
Probably not. 82
(6) /advice
83
(6) /advice
How about the other way, would she come to you. 84
(6) /advice
85
(6) /advice
I doubt it. I think she'd probably go with several friends she

has that are her age and she enjoys being around and everything. I think she'd probably ask them first, she'd ask D. second or D before asking Word I. 86
(6) /advice
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0006
+++ Retrieval for this document: 12 units out of 207, = 5.8%
++ Text units 193-193:
Well, I think we have discussed a lot of things and she has been very helpful. They loaned us some money to get out to this house. We didn't need it but for a short length of time. I mean like we went over there and we could get. W. had a loan which would come through eventually. But right then and there it had not and they loaned us the money. When J. got a scholarship to Georgia Tech, then by some fluke with his eyes they took it back. So they were going to give us the money for J. to go to Georgia Tech. then we petition our congressman John Duncan and he got us back the scholarship. They have always been ready to help us no matter what. I'm thinking of the important things like if you needed them they were always there. They always wanted to know about this and always wanted to help. 193
(4 3 1 1) /relationship/quality of/positive/A Text Search
(6) /advice
++ Text units 195-205:
How about your own personal problems? 195
(6) /advice
196
(6) /advice
I don't know. I've had some really good friends that are my age and maybe I have discussed it more with them. Because they are close to me here, where as she is across town. Just like with her good friends E. and D. that they do a lot of things. She discussed a lot with them. I think she would discuss more with my husband than with me. 197
(6) /advice
198
(6) /advice
This is kind of would you feel comfortable going to her with a personal problem? 199
(6) /advice
200
(6) /advice
I think so, I don't know exactly what it would be. Because she has always been there for me. Certainly,helping with the discipline with the children. 201
(6) /advice
202
(6) /advice
Sounds like you would be open to doing that but in realty it is usually your friends your own age that you would do. 203
(6) /advice
204
(6) /advice
I really think it is more my friends than with J. I talk to her about it but maybe it's been solved and I just tell her this is happening and this is what I did. Like with decorating the house. I had two friends that I ran around with and we got a lot of things done and she enjoyed coming over and seeing what I had done. But I didn't call her and do the running around with her . I guess that is the only thing I can think of right now. 205
(6) /advice
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0007
+++ Retrieval for this document: 10 units out of 203, = 4.9%
*D0007 2
++ Text units 115-124:
13.Would you consider going to her to discuss and get advice

about a problem or concern you have? 115
(6) /advice
116
(6) /advice
Yes, I have done that 117
(6) /advice
118
(6) /advice
How about the other way? 119
(6) /advice
Very rarely, 120
(6) /advice
121
(6) /advice
But she has some? 122
(6) /advice
123
(6) /advice
No not really. You have to take in consideration to, she grew up at a time when you didn't discuss problems. She is more secretive than I am where I will spit it out, maybe it is a personality. Maybe she doesn't have any problems. 124
(6) /advice
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0010
+++ Retrieval for this document: 9 units out of 481, = 1.9%
++ Text units 140-141:
13.Would you consider going to her to discuss and get advice about a problem or concern you have? 140
(6) /advice
Oh yea, I did two nights ago I called her. Screaming I told her I was going to kill A. She was real good and she said let me talk to him and he calmed down. So what ever she did worked. Good thing cause I was going to kill him. 141
(6) /advice
++ Text units 143-149:
that is one way in which she has. 143
(6) /advice
144
(6) /advice
That was a wonderful help for me. I think that is the first time I have ever done that. 145
(6) /advice
146
(6) /advice
Will you do it again? 147
(6) /advice
Yea. Probably made her feel good too. 148
(6) /advice
149
(6) /advice
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0011
+++ Retrieval for this document: 12 units out of 409, = 2.9%
++ Text units 127-138:
127
(6) /advice
13.Would you consider going to her to discuss and get advice about a problem or concern you have? 128
(6) /advice
129
(6) /advice
Yes, 130
(6) /advice
131
(6) /advice
Have you done that in the past? 132

(6) /advice
133
(6) /advice
Yes, probably things concerning the children and the family and all. Probably the children mainly. 134
(6) /advice
135
(6) /advice
Especially because of her training do you look to her as kind of the expert on that? 136
(6) /advice
137
(6) /advice
Yea, I think she is excellent with children. 138
(6) /advice
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0013A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 4 units out of 285, = 1.4%
++ Text units 9-9:
None, I don't take her advise. I don't let her try to tell me what to do with my sons. 9
(6) /advice
++ Text units 51-53:
13.Would you consider going to her to discuss and get advice about a problem or concern you have? 51
(6) /advice
52
(6) /advice
No 53
(6) /advice
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0017A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 287, = 1.0%
++ Text units 212-214:
13. Would you consider going to her to discuss and get advice about a problem or concern you have? 212
(6) /advice
213
(6) /advice
No 214
(6) /advice
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0023A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 325, = 0.92%
++ Text units 195-197:
SO if you were going to do it over again, what would you do differently? 195
(6) /advice
196
(6) /advice
Maybe instead of confronting her in an angry way, try confronting her in a way, like I feel like you are blah, blah. I want to have a relationship with you, but I feel. Try to do it in a more, less reactive calmer way. That is what I'm learning right now at Michigan state. That is what I have to learn in having to do with J. I have really had to work on the reactiveness. 197
(6) /advice
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 323, = 0.93%
***** 242
++ Text units 249-251:
Would you consider going to her for advice about a concern or problem that you have? 249
(6) /advice
250
(6) /advice

Not unless it affected her no. 251
(6) /advice
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOOO3
+++ Retrieval for this document: 14 units out of 207, = 6.8%
++ Text units 74-87:
74
(6) /advice
Would you consider going to her to discuss and get advice about a problem or concern you have? 75
(6) /advice
76
(6) /advice
Sure. 77
(6) /advice
78
(6) /advice
Have you in the past? 79
(6) /advice
80
(6) /advice
I'm trying to think if there is anything specific. Well yes, just like with my sister-in-law and brother-in-law and their child. I don't know how much she told you told you about my nephew, she is autistic. That has just been a situation that has caused some anxiety in the family. We have talked about what her daughter needs to do to make her life easier, because their under a lot of stress with this child and so we have talked about that. But it is not really not a problem that I has, but it kind of permeates the family. 81
(6) /advice
82
(6) /advice
83
(6) /advice
It is a family issue. So have you in the past gone to talk about personal. 84
(6) /advice
85
(6) /advice
I can't think about anything specific. I probably have but if it has been it hasn't been anything real serious or anything that comes to my mind. 86
(6) /advice
87
(6) /advice
++
+++ Total number of text units retrieved = 109
+++ Retrievals in 15 out of 31 documents, = 48%.
+++ The documents with retrievals have a total of 4201 text units,
so text units retrieved in these documents = 2.6%.
+++ All documents have a total of 7242 text units,
so text units found in these documents = 1.5%.

APPENDIX S
DAUGHTER-IN-LAW'S ADVICE FOR A BRAND NEW DAUGHTER-IN-LAW (ADVICE NODE)

APPENDIX S

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.

PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle, 1996.

****

(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
*** Definition:
Advice for a daughter-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00014
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 461, = 0.65%
++ Text units 453-455:
That is not necessarily your own. I'm speaking of someone who
might come to ask about advice about getting along with her
mother-in-law. 453
(3) /raw data
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
454
(3) /raw data
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
I don't think I'd give any advice unless she asked about holidays
or something like that. 455
(3) /raw data
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00019
+++ Retrieval for this document: 4 units out of 295, = 1.4%
++ Text units 35-37:
Is that advice you would give to a new couple? 35
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
36
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
Sure, I think had we been living here in Knoxville my mother
would have probably been jealous maybe that we were nearer John's
family and the same in reverse. This was we had to make it on
our own. J's mother is not an interfering person with me. My
husband is very reserved and does not tell me quite everything
but if there is a problem I know she will call him at the office
to this day and I always resented that a little bit. Not nearly
as much now as I did when we were first married. I know when we
were in Memphis and she wrote him she would write to the office
and not the home. If she had an negative anything that was
family concerned she would call the office and still does to this
day. I sometimes feel a little on the fringe but then again
maybe she it's not that she doesn't want me to know and I'm sure
the knows J tell me, but that it is her son and she goes to him. 37
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++ Text units 286-286:
I think the first thing is the open communications. Sit down and
talk. It is so easy now having children of my own and I look and
think how hard it will be to see them married and see that other
person come in and maybe take the mom place as number one in your
heart. 286
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00020
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 198, = 0.51%
**** 149
++ Text units 159-159:
Watch out. If they are not sure how their interaction with
their mother-in-law is going to go. I kind of knew before I got
married how it was. Tell them to be careful and try their best to
be a good relationship. If it is irrevocably not going to be to
do their best to deal with it. 159
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00025
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 109, = 0.92%
**** 69
++ Text units 73-73:
Just to stand her ground and don't let this mother-in-law run
over her and try to tell her that this is the way we do thing.

This is the way me and my husband are expecting her to be that way with her son. 73
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00026
+++ Retrieval for this document: 13 units out of 113, = 12%
*** 91
++ Text units 93-105:
What advice would you give to a brand new daughter-in-law? 93
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
94
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
Stay away. Build a big, big wall. Cause if they don't have any information than they can't hurt you. Let it slowly develop. Build a big wall and stay away. 95
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
96
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
Let it develop? 97
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
98
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
If I had to do it again, I would have stayed even more away. What she did was got information and used it against me. 99
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
100
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
101
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
Your not saying your advice would be never to interact? Your smiling. 102
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
103
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
104
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
I would say stay away. Be very guarded. Cause your bringing two cultures together and it is not going to. 105
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00027
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 136, = 0.74%
++ Text units 96-96:
Not to be cowed in the beginning and figure out what is what and clarify the rules and stand by it. Be clear between the husband and wife what the situation is, how you feel, how it is going to be. 96
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00029
+++ Retrieval for this document: 5 units out of 151, = 3.3%
**** 111
++ Text units 128-131:
In terms of her in-laws. To listen a lot before talking. To really listen and to recognize that this is a family unit that has already been established. To honor what is there rather than fix, or change it or fight it or resist it. 128
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
129
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
Hopefully the in-laws also see this new family unit that the family is changing because of an additional person. I think there some things to honor that really do just belong to R and his parents. I get to sometimes see them and participate and sometimes not. I think it is important that he and his dad have a connected relationship that I am not a part of. He and his mom don't have anything that good. I think it is important that some of those boundaries remain. Also to be conscious of those. I guess when I think about children. I think about K. It is important to me that K. has her grandparents here. I guess I would say to consciously to try to foster and nurture those relationships even if they aren't initiated from the other side. 130
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
I think that is just real important. 131
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law

**** Family information 134
++ Text units 139-139:
I think it is helpful to try to figure out what might be the barriers. Then be the one who is willing to give more. 139
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0004
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 229, = 0.44%
++ Text units 214-214:
Seriously, I don't mean that to be quite as callous as it sounds but being one hundred miles away from everybody is beneficial. You have to stand on your own and nobody is there watching over your shoulder making sure you get it right. 214
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0005
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 188, = 0.53%
++ Text units 181-181:
I don't know. Maybe just try to look at things from their point of view and try not to say anything too quick. Think about it for a while and be a little patient. 181
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0010
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 481, = 0.21%
++ Text units 349-349:
As far as trying to get along with her in-laws. Communication, good communication, and spend time together and get to know each other. More as a person than as an in-law. 349
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0011
+++ Retrieval for this document: 5 units out of 409, = 1.2%
190
++ Text units 377-381:
Try to get along with them if you can. Your situation will be a whole lot better off if you can. 377
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
378
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
How about suggestions about how that would happen? 379
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
380
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
Treat you mother in-law like you would a friend and have respect. Try to have mutual respect for each other wishes. 381
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0013A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 285, = 0.35%
++ Text units 274-274:
Yes, I don't know. I guess just kind of, I really can't say watch your back. I really don't know what their situation is going to be down life, just try to treat them the way you want to be treated. 274
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
(7) /Americans Attitudes
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0016B
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 87, = 1.1%
***Talks about how her mother didn't provide the care and mother- 50
++ Text units 67-67:
I guess what comes to mind is not really for a brand new d-i-l but a daughter-in-law to be. I think maybe people underestimate how much a part of life their mother-in-law is going to be. I don't know that that would have affected me. I look back on it a lot, gee if I had known what I was getting into. I still would have married my husband but I think people underestimate how much interaction there is going to be and how much an impact its going to have. Maybe in their early stages before plans are made they should look at the whole family because I think you do marry the family. I don't know it is possible had I known I might have not married my husband. That is to bad cause I'm very glad that I married him. But had I known I might have thought I could handle the things that were coming. It's a good thing he don't know. 67

(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 174, = 0.57%
++ Text units 161-161:
Be yourself. Don't expect too much. Find out what is available. 161
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0023A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 325, = 0.31%
++ Text units 192-192:
Work real hard at having a relationship with the. I probably should have worked harder with my relationship with J. mom. I don't know if it would have made that much difference. I let my hurt at so many things that she did get in my way. Sooner than I thought I should have. 192
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 166, = 0.60%
**** 35
++ Text units 81-81:
Be respectful of your husband but do what you feel is right. Don't conform to somebody else's wishes because that is who they are. That is the way I feel. I'm not going to live my life the way she feels I should because she is mother. I don't live my life the way my mother feels I should why should I listen to his mother. 81
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D006A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 150, = 0.67%
++ Text units 144-144:
Same thing, just take it slowly and see what's is going to develop. I think you both have to work at it. I don't think, it is like the pot is being full. Sometimes is it 90% on one side and 10% on the other. Then sometimes it is 75% on one side and it is 25% on he other. I think you have to work on this relationship, because you are going to have disagreements and if you halve disagreements you can compromise and work them. You want to keep it so that you do have a good relationship so that you do not alienate them. Because I know that there are families that are alienated and you don't see the parents and I think that is sad. I don't want that to happen. 144
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D007A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 211, = 0.47%
++ Text units 180-180:
Make you mother in-law your friend. They can either be your best friend or your worst enemy. I would much rather have her be my best friend. Tell her that even if you can't like her or can't love her, always remember that if it weren't for her you wouldn't have your husband. She has made him the man he is or has influenced him to be the man he is. So if he is a good husband and a good person you have got to assume that she did something right and you have to respect her for that. 180
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOO24A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 248, = 0.40%
*** 69
++ Text units 97-97:
To respect her mother-in-law. Demonstrate respect. Which doesn't mean you have to give up who you are. Demonstrate respectfulness like you would any other person. 97
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOOO3
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 207, = 0.48%
++ Text units 198-198:
I guess to feel like they could come to me to talk about anything that is on their mind, to be open, consider me a friend. I would tell them that generally, there are going to problems and their going to be issues but to be a good PR person with your

mother in-law. Learn to go with the flow so to speak and be
flexible. 198
(6 2) /advice/d-in-law
++
+++ Total number of text units retrieved = 45
+++ Retrievals in 20 out of 31 documents, = 65%.
+++ The documents with retrievals have a total of 4623 text units,
so text units retrieved in these documents = 0.97%.
+++ All documents have a total of 7242 text units,
so text units found in these documents = 0.62%.

APPENDIX T
DAUGHTER-IN-LAW'S ADVICE FORA A BRAND NEW MOTHER-IN-LAW
(ADVICE NODE)

APPENDIX T

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.

PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle, 1996.

****

(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
*** Definition:
Advice for a mother-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00014
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 461, = 0.22%
++ Text units 459-459:
I wouldn't give much. I would just say to realize that they are an individual person with their own ideas and opinions and respect those. 459
(3) /raw data
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00019
+++ Retrieval for this document: 2 units out of 295, = 0.68%
++ Text units 289-289:
Yes, how mother will feel when that other person or son-in-law or daughter-in-law will come in. But to talk with them. That is one thing you can do. Sit down and say what do you want to call me; what do you want me to call you. Like feeling around in the dark. I can't imagine now that we did not do that on the front end, and we didn't in either family. Talking about things would be so much better. 289
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++ Text units 293-293:
The same thing. Communication lines open and don't compete for affection. The love is there, but it is a different kind. 293
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00020
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 198, = 0.51%
**** 186
++ Text units 190-190:
Give your daughter-in-law a chance. Don't knock her out before you have really found out what she is like. Don't be prejudice towards her because something you have heard. 190
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00025
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 109, = 2.8%
**** 69
++ Text units 77-79:
Stay out of their business. 77
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
78
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
No I felt guilty last time after the first interview because I felt like I had said things about her that maybe would lead somebody to believe that she was a bad person or has mistreated me or something. She has not mistreated me at all. She does have some mental health problems and I think that is hard for me to deal with. Because I don't feel like I am relating to somebody that is all there but I'm mad at her because she won't go get help that is available and I'm mad at the two older sisters cause they don't' take their mother see that she is taken care of .
79
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00026
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 113, = 0.88%
*** 107
++ Text units 110-110:
Don't evaluate based on your value system. Let the couple build their own value system. Religion, education, financial and let them. Look at things from their perspective. 110
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00027
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 136, = 0.74%
++ Text units 116-116:
To respect the boundaries of her son's relationship. I have an aunt that the most wonderful aunt and mother-in-law. In fact, her son is divorced, and she still has this relationship with her daughter-in-law. She has not always agreed with her, but she knows to keep her mouth shut and be positive and love the children. She is very supportive of whatever they are going thru. She's like a model. You have to recognize that they are not your child in that sense, that your role really changes. Like our own son who launched his own life under our roof he is practicing. A marriage is a real marker in that--more so than leaving home and going to college, getting a job. 116
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00029
+++ Retrieval for this document: 5 units out of 151, = 3.3%
**** Family information 134
++ Text units 144-148:
Probably the same thing. To listen, to Try not to judge. We do all the time of course. Try not to be driven by those judgements that might be made about the daughter-in-law. Not to presuppose just to come out and ask. Am I interfering am I not. Work on defining the relationship. I think a daughter-in-law going to be more frightened to do those things. 144
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
145
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
So you see it appropriate for the mother-in law to take the lead? 146
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
147
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
Yes I think so. 148
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0004
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 229, = 0.44%
++ Text units 226-226:
Stay out of their lives, be there if they need you but don't hover. Don't hover and be a day to day part of their lives. it is their life now, they'll come to you when they need you. 226
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0005
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 188, = 0.53%
++ Text units 185-185:
Probably about the same thing. Be patient. Don't jump to conclusions about something that happened and things she says and give her a little time. 185
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0010
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 481, = 0.21%
++ Text units 353-353:
Same thing. To not say that this the way it should be done for my son. Actually she never did that, in fact there have been a couple of times that she has apologized to me for not doing a better job. 353
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0011
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 409, = 0.24%
190
++ Text units 388-388:
Same thing really, respect the person, respect the new role the person has. 388
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0013A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 285, = 0.35%
++ Text units 279-279:
Try to let her son and his wife work our their problems. If they make a mistake let them make a mistake, let them learn from it. If they need you for some reason, or need for you to be in their

life for a special kind of problem, to always be there waiting, instead of trying to stick your nose in it before hand. 279
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0016B
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 87, = 1.1%
**** 69
++ Text units 74-74:
I think sometimes how I would try to be different. Yet at the same time I got to admit that maybe I won't be. Part of the problem is that I think the bond with you son is so strong that you think what you are and what you have been is the best. Hopefully. SO this woman is going to be different no matter what. SO I guess you have to get to the point that she is going to marry into this family and he is going to become a little different than you thought for him to be because this woman is not going to be like you. Main thing that things aren't probably going to happen the way that you want them. ***** 74
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 174, = 0.57%
*DOO22a 164
++ Text units 170-170:
Lay off the advice. Respect the other person as a woman. A lot of people get into I'm right and everybody else is wrong. I think that is a mistake. Nobody is right all the time. Respect your children for who they are and what they do. There is a difference too when you become a grandmother whether the children are your son's or daughter's children. You can say things to your daughter that you can't say to your daughter in law. Mother in laws have the advantage because they are older and more experienced and to some degree they have some control. Daughter in laws can control things by cutting herself off but mothers do influence their sons. There is no question in a variety of ways. There is a difference in power. The mother in law initially has more power. Their influence on their child is very strong in those early years. If you are an older person marrying into a family it probably different than if you are twenty or so. 170
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0023A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 325, = 0.31%
++ Text units 202-202:
Exactly the same work really hard on the relationship. I don't care really much for my daughters husband. But I work really hard at that relationship. I want to be with my daughter and I don't want it to be tense with her feeling that I don't care for her husband. I just bite my tongue a lot. 202
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 7 units out of 166, = 4.2%
**** 35
++ Text units 85-91:
Be there for support only. Don't try to live their live and relive your marriage through them. Live a life through them, let them live their own life. IF they need you be there. 85
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
That is how my parents are if I need them their right there. Otherwise, we lived in our new house now three years and I dare say they have only been here five or six times. Their 30 minutes away. But they don't come to my house unless their invited or unless C. is doing something. They just don't drop in. It is my life and that is how they want to keep. They have their own life. *** They don't live their life through mine. They have other interest they do thing. She can't she had to live everybody elses life because she doesn't have one she wont make one of her own. She is doing better she started getting involved in church. SO we have tried to encourage it. I think it is great if she would do it for the right reason. 86
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
87
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
88

(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
You said something about advice you would give is not to relive your own marriage and that is what you feel she has been doing with you and your sisterinlaw? 89
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
90
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
Yeah and her daughter. Her daughter will turn around and tell to I don't want to say it. 91
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D006A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 150, = 0.67%
++ Text units 139-139:
I guess I would say to take the relationship slowly. Try not to be too judgmental. I try not to, K has got a lot of wonderful things. She likes new situations. She likes people and that's certainly going to help her with J. in the airforce. She artistic and very arty and things like that. But you know last year she just didn't work, she stayed on the base and didn't you know help out financially like we had thought she was going to. Part of it she had a job with for a company that ended up in April and she knew that J., and she got that as a fluke from a friend of hers and it is like we thought well when they got married, she would graduate and she would get a job. Well she worked free for a church. Well we thought well she should do that, but we never said that. It nearly killed me not to say that. Now they have gone to Monteray and she has found a job. So I'm glad I didn't say anything. That is probably my biggest thing is try not to open your mouth too often with advise they have not asked for. Now if they have asked for your advise that is entirely different, but try not to push things. Just kind of let it go slowly. 139
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D007A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 211, = 0.47%
++ Text units 184-184:
To not look on you daughter in-law as someone that has taken your son away, but is a member of your family. Not to treat her as somebody that doesn't matter. Because I don't like it to feel like my opinions aren't as important as her daughters. I don't expect her to love me as much as her daughter, I not stupid. I know that you can never love somebody who is not your flesh and blood as much as you do your flesh and blood child. But, to never really make it real obvious to show differences and to not, when one family is better off either financially or maybe their children are better behaved, not to keep throwing that up in her face 184
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOO24A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 5 units out of 248, = 2.0%
*** 69
++ Text units 105-109:
I guess, it would be if you love your son than you need to know that this is who he choose and he prizes her. Just always need to know that. That to him she is a treasure. I don't know what you would do with that but just that I guess. 105
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
106
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
What was the laugh? 107
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
108
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
I think it was that here I'm kind of doing a fair amount of complaining about her and I should be in the position that I should know what kind of advice to give, But I thinking I don't have a clue what advice to give. I guess like I should know because I would like things to be different but I don't know. 109
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOOO3
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 207, = 0.48%

++ Text units 203-203:
I guess the same things goes, what goes around comes around. Be respectful of the person and their beliefs, be open. I guess you don't want to get to the point where you want them to come to you and talk with you and have a relationship. But you certainly don't want to get to the point where your overbearing or interfering. I'm speaking for both sides. 203
(6 1) /advice/m-in-law
++
+++ Total number of text units retrieved = 37
+++ Retrievals in 20 out of 31 documents, = 65%.
+++ The documents with retrievals have a total of 4623 text units,
so text units retrieved in these documents = 0.80%.
+++ All documents have a total of 7242 text units,
so text units found in these documents = 0.51%.

APPENDIX U
PERCEIVED CHANGES IN AMERICANS' ATTITUDES (AMERICANS ATTITUDES NODE)

APPENDIX U

Q.S.R. NUD.IST Power version, revision 3.0.4 GUI.
Licensee: 3-WP30E.

PROJECT: INLAW, User michelle, 1996.

****

(7) /Americans Attitudes
*** Definition:
Americans Attitudes toward in-laws
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00019
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 295, = 0.34%
++ Text units 282-282:
I really haven't thought about it. I'm not sure you hear mother-in-law jokes like you used to. I think about my mother and father. I cannot imagined that they would have called their mother-in-law by their first name. It was Mrs. whatever. I can remember the only fight I heard my parents have. My father was a very quite man never showed any emotions. The only time I ever heard correct my mother in fromt us when mother got upset and there were words exchanged was dealing with my grandmother. Her mother--they had an argument in front of us. We laugh about it now, but that's how big an impact it was on us. We heard them argue over a silly gift that mother had given grandmother--an iron. Grandmother had everything in the world and don't buy me anything. She needed a new iron, mother gave her a new one and shortly after that she came back with the iron and tried to give it back to mother. I really don't need this and mother said things like I can never please you no matter what. This was in front of us. Dad was there. We all could not believe she yelled at grandmother. Grandmother got mad and stomped back home and shortly after that we had a terrible storm like a tornado. I can remember dad saying you go up and stay with your mother. You were wrong, you should never have yelled at her. She was trying to be nice. That is one of the few times I can ever remember. John calls my mother by her first name. Just a more relaxed, closer relationship. 282
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D00027
+++ Retrieval for this document: 8 units out of 136, = 5.9%
++ Text units 84-84:
I don't know about Americans. I can say that I was raised and I think this was not unusual that you respected them no matter what. I knew people whose inlaws lived with them. I don't know many families any more. I think there's a lot less emphasis on honoring our elders and that extends to inlaws and parents. 84
++ Text units 86-92:
Do you see it as an improvement? 86
87
I suppose. It is very good for the individual I suppose. This is what I struggle with with my husband.. This is your mother what are we going to do then. I struggle with that a lot No matter what she is and what she has done, she is still his mother and is the grandmother to his children and I'm trying to find a road around it and I've not been very successful. 88
89
So it still an issue that is unresolved? 90
91
Yes. 92
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0005
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 188, = 0.53%
++ Text units 177-177:
No, I don't think so I think there has always been the mother-in-law type joke thing, but I'm not sure that people have any worse relationships then than they do now. I don't know if you would see any changes. 177
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0010
+++ Retrieval for this document: 8 units out of 481, = 1.7%
++ Text units 110-116:
How does she seem to feel about how you have raised them? 110
She seems to think I'm doing a good job. She hardly ever

disapproves about anything that I'm doing with the children. 111
112
You sound surprised? 113
114
115
I know, I am. Most mother in-laws are suppose to be at least a little critical of a few things. My mother is constantly critical so. 116
++ Text units 344-344:
I know we have this squashed generation, people my age and I talked about this with my friends just the other night. we were talking about this and it is really interesting. Where you have your children who are going into adolescents or young adult and they still need you. You have your elderly parents who all of a sudden need you to, and it is really hard. I don't remember seeing that so much. With us it is just me, it is S. and me to take care of both sets. We have my mother in-law and my mother and my brothers probably won't ever be able to help my mother and that means it is us for both sets. It doesn't seem quite fair. It is a lot of pressure on us. 344
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0011
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 409, = 0.24%
190
++ Text units 353-353:
I think so you used to here so many mother in-law jokes and it's not politically correct. It's the same with like dumb women jokes. When I was a kid you would here women driver jokes and all that kind of stuff and you don't here that any more. There is a lot of things any more and if you possibly here it it seems out of place. 353
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0013A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 5 units out of 285, = 1.8%
++ Text units 263-263:
I'm not really a sociable person. As I grew up I could tell that my mother didn't get along with my grammy, but now my papa she did. My daddy towards his in-laws was great, loving, and he never had a bad word to say. Now my mother and granny didn't get along. That is really the only families that I have ever encountered with in-laws. Cause I could see my granny and my papa, my dads family, there not like they was. Before my granny and papa got into church, they were cussing and drinking. They would cuss each other and have bad things to say about one another. My mom's side I never heard my papa say a bad word to my grandmother, never raised his voice. Clean, just an all american family that I wanted someday. 263
++ Text units 271-274:
I take that back, your last question, Like my cousin married this man her parents treat her like gold. She was like the queen that they have always wanted in their family. When they buy for him they buy for her. They spend just as much money on her as they do him. They never had a bad word, when they argue they are always on her side instead of her son's side. 271
So that is a really different experience than what you have had? 272
273
Yes, I don't know. I guess just kind of, I really can't say watch your back. I really don't know what their situation is going to be down life, just try to treat them the way you want to be treated. 274
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0022A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 174, = 0.57%
++ Text units 147-147:
It is so complex because so many people have mixed families now. I think there are fewer mother in law jokes and more emphasis put on traditional roles. Given that people in my generation are the ones who are beginning to fulfil these roles we have a different outlook. We were all adults raising children during the 60s and I think that did change the way we view roles. I can't speak for traditional families. Most of my friends don't have traditional– in the sense that there are almost no divorces in our families–so most of the people are staying in their roles. But our tolerance levels are probably non-traditional. In traditional families some of these things are probably going on.

Certainly the women I have known through my work play these out and the women I used to work with who were educated women in Cocke County never asked their husbands to do anything. They waited on their mother in law if they needed to. They played it out. I think roles are being played out in the traditonal way and many parts of society but I think over all the atmosphere is more conducsive to a variety of family life situations. I don't know if that is good or not. I think the bad part is that sometimes means the bond has loosened and that you are not getting any input so I think that is the negative side. I think they didn't used to do that. You really have to .....all need support. It all points along the way and the people .....or it should be and the people who have a stake in the family. So when that doens't happen when so people are so separaaaaated by distance I think that's a real loss. I think it leaves a lot of vhildren feeling kind of loose too–grandchildren. I think grandchildren like being able to feel that and that can be in families where there are multiple grandmothers too. I doesn't mean that you only have the traditional four. If you feel you belong and that's important to children and that they have those connections and these connections are important to their parents and it is important to them. Sometimes you get and you have problems in those connections and sometimes you don't but they are there. It gives you a feeling of belonging in the world. Maybe this is the root of some children feeling lost and acting out in certain ways. I think it is a real challenge to keep things going long distance. Her our family is we have people in California, Tennessee, Kentucky, England. These are just the people on this map. It is a challenge to stay together as a family under those circumstances. Think of how far it's going to be when all these young people start spreading out. 147

++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0023A

+++ Retrieval for this document: 4 units out of 325, = 1.2%

++ Text units 162-165:

What do you think Americans towards in-laws is? 162

163

I think it is negative. I think it was negative when I was growing up. My grandmother lived in our house and my father and my grandmother were constantly going at it. 164

MY mothers mother. She was anouther real fiesty. She probably a lot like J's mom. But I see her as being fiesty in a neat way. I see J's mom being fiesty in a not neat way. 165

++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D0028A

+++ Retrieval for this document: 20 units out of 166, = 12%

**** 35

++ Text units 57-76:

Have you observed any changes in American attitudes towards inlaws since you were growing up? 57

58

I think a lot more inlaws are closer. I really do. Say that dependent care type issue I think their lot closer.. 59

60

Closer you mean? 61

62

Their more friends. The ages are not that far a part anymore. I don't know. Seem to get along a lot better. 63

64

65

You don't? 66

67

Right. 68

69

Do you know people? 70

71

Oh yes. 72

73

How do you feel when you see or hear about them interacting? 74

75

I think it is great. If I had another motherinlaw maybe I would feel differently, I would want it. I know her and I don't want a relationship with her cause it would be at my cost not hers. 76

++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++

+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D006A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 150, = 0.67%
++ Text units 133-133:
Well, I think that there are a lot of people that think that a lot of in-laws shouldn't interfere. Before you know, the close nit family are disappearing. Just like W. and I are not divorced and that is like a minority of the american people now. I know that, I couldn't decide, how am I going to decide whether my children have picked the right person. I don't know whether they have or not. So you know I'm a little worried about that. You try to be there when they need you and I think it is very difficult for the children of today. By that I mean my daughter and my son I think are lucky because we are married, grandmother and granddad on both sides are married. W. brother was divorced and now married. My sister was divorced and now married. You know like K. mom and dad are divorced. I think you know they are going to have a harder time of it. One thing is they aren't around here. So because they aren't around here they aren't going to have grandmother and granddad to help them. We always did, for anything it didn't matter what it was. So I think that has been a big change in a negative way. Yet you have to make the effort and I think J and I have made the effort. I hope that I will make the same effort with K. that we have made, because I want it to be a good relationship. I want to see my children and I want to see grandchildren and promotions and I want to see the good things. 133
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: D007A
+++ Retrieval for this document: 3 units out of 211, = 1.4%
++ Text units 118-119:
yea, I remember my mother was not, I always heard a mother in-law was someone that you didn't get along with. You fault with constantly, if she said it was black you said it was white. With both of my mother in-laws I have gotten along great. Because I feel like they are my husbands mother. 118
Even if I personally don't like her, which is not the case. I at least owe it to her to accept the fact that she is his mother. I hope I am never disrespectful to her. I can disagree but that is not being disrespectful. 119
++ Text units 121-121:
A lot of my friends who are older call their mother in-laws Mrs. so and so. A lot of people are just amazed at the relationship that I have with my mother in-law. But growing up I always got the impression that a mother in-law was right next to the wicked witch of the west. I really did. I guess cause you had gotten her son. Taken her precious baby boy away so therefore she was out to get you. That is just not the case that is just not true.. Maybe some mother in-laws but not in my case. 121
++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++
+++ ON-LINE DOCUMENT: DOOO3
+++ Retrieval for this document: 1 unit out of 207, = 0.48%
++ Text units 194-194:
I guess it is probably, over the years it is a more positive influence, I guess if you think of a stereotype in the situation shows where the father always dreaded the mother in-law visit and I think that has kind of gone by the way side. On the most part the relationships seem to be more open, more relaxed relationships. 194
++
+++ Total number of text units retrieved = 54
+++ Retrievals in 12 out of 23 documents, = 52%.
+++ The documents with retrievals have a total of 3027 text units,
so text units retrieved in these documents = 1.8%.
+++ All documents have a total of 5824 text units,
so text units found in these documents = 0.93%.